

Durvekamisra (c. 1100);
Dharmottarapradīpa (subcommentary on Dharmottara's Nyāyabindutika
on Dharmakīrti's Nyāyabindu)
Based on the ed. by Dalsukhbai Malvania,
Patna : Kashiprasad Jayaswal Research Institute 1971
(Tibetan Sanskrit Works, 2)

Provided by Helmut Krasser, Wien

BOLD = Prātika of NBT in DhPr
UNDERLINE = Names of authorities / schools / texts

ABBREVIATIONS

TS Tattvasaṅgrahaḥ (G.O.S. No. 30,1926)
TSP Tattvasaṅgrahapañjikā
NYT Nyāyabindutikāyā anuṭkā tātparyanibandhanam aprakāśitam munisīrṇpunyavijayasatkam |

THIS GRETIL TEXT FILE IS FOR REFERENCE PURPOSES ONLY!
COPYRIGHT AND TERMS OF USAGE AS FOR SOURCE FILE.

Text converted to Unicode (UTF-8).
(This file is to be used with a UTF-8 font and your browser's VIEW configuration
set to UTF-8.)

description:	multibyte sequence:
long a	ā
long A	Ā
long i	ī
long I	Ī
long u	ū
long U	Ū
vocalic r	ṛ
vocalic R	Ṛ
long vocalic r	ṝ
vocalic l	ḷ
long vocalic l	ḹ
velar n	ṅ
velar N	Ṅ
palatal n	ñ
palatal N	Ñ
retroflex t	ṭ
retroflex T	Ṭ
retroflex d	ḍ
retroflex D	Ḍ
retroflex n	ṇ
retroflex N	Ṇ
palatal s	ś
palatal S	Ś
retroflex s	ṣ
retroflex S	Ṣ
anusvara	ṁ
visarga	ḥ
long e	ē
long o	ō
l underbar	ḷ̣
r underbar	ṛ̣
n underbar	ṇ̇
k underbar	ḱ
t underbar	ṭ̣

Unless indicated otherwise, accents have been dropped in order
to facilitate word search.

For a comprehensive list of GRETIL encodings and formats see:
www.sub.uni-goettingen.de/ebene_1/fiindolo/gretil/gretdias.pdf
and
www.sub.uni-goettingen.de/ebene_1/fiindolo/gretil/gretdias.pdf

Durvekasya Dharmottarapradīpaḥ

ācāryadharmakīrtipraṇīto

nyāyabinduḥ |

prāthamaḥ pratyakṣaparicchedaḥ |

ūṅ namo vitarāgāya[1]

NOTES

[1] ūṅ namaḥ sarvajñāya -- BEHN | nāsti AP.

samyagjñānapūrvikā sarvapuruṣārthasiddhir itī tad vyutpādyate I-I

ācāryadharmottaraviracitā

nyāyabindutikā |

jayanti jātivyasanaprabandhaprasūthetor jagato vijetub |

rāgādyarāteḥ sugatasya vāco manastamatānavam ādadhānāḥ ||

ācāryadurvekamīśviracito

dharmottarapradīpaḥ |

[1b][2]sīrabhidharma|vinayāḥ sugatasya vāco bādāḥ vinā ddbhutayā satatam jayanti |

NOTES

[2] patram atra trūṭitam -- sun-

ābhānti darpaṇa iva pratibimbīṭāni tattvāni yatra sakalasya padārtharāśeḥ ||

śrīdharmakīrtyabbhūmkhāni jagaddhīṭāni dharmottarasya vipulāni padāni amūni |

samyakprakāśya sukṛtam samupārajayāmi tenāpi duḥkhajaladher jagad udधारāmi ||

mātsaryādimalopetaib̄h̄ ||3||śakyam na guṇadarśanam |

NOTES

[3] patram atra trūṭitam -- sam-

yato he|maparikṣyāḥ santo hi nikasopālāḥ ||

nyāvahindufikām cikṛsur esa dharmottaro bhagavatpūjīpunyavoh sādhyasādhana bhāvam atindrayam |dṛṣī viṣaye gatyantaravirahād abhyupecapramānyād āgamād avaganya, punyasya cāpunyavirodhivād apunyaphalaviḥnādyabhāvō vyāpakaviruddhaviḥnāni sambhavī, tenāvighnena granthakaraṇa[4]||tatsamāptau

NOTES

[4] patram atra trūṭitam -- sam-

[DhPr p.2]

tadadhivyaṇe] ca bhagavadguṇagaṣṭraṇavanjanānītīśayaviśeṣāsīdītapunyasya tathāvighnena jīhāsītsūśāstrīrthataṭtvāgamo bhavisyati, dṛṣṭīśeṣācōro 'py anupālito bhavisyatyāḥ abhisandhāya vāgvijayākhyanādvārām bhagavataḥ pūjām stutimayim īrabhate |

syād etat -- pūjyāḥ punyopajanamātraprāyoja[5]||nasya sampādakat||vād ārīpsītarāmbhāḥ prak kāyamāyīm evestadevatapūjām āracyya, kim iti na tadārabhyate? athocyate -- tatpūrvikāyām api pravrttau 'stutīpūjāiva pravrttipurāḥsārī kim na kṛtā' iti codyam āpadeta | tathā cāsōkanikācodyasadrśam idam iti nānuvāyam api viduṣām iti | asad etat | evam hi |kāyapūjyāārācane stutī|padāni prayujjānasyā 'advyākhyānābhūtiśayasya ślokaśyāpraktāśya karaṇam nāpadeta | kāyapūjā tu sukḥāsanopadesānādfikartavyatāśhānīyatvān nāpraktakarāṇacodyenopadṛyeta iti |

NOTES

[5] patram atra trūṭitam -- sam-

atrocyyate -- syād evaitad yathā svārtham uddīśya stutir dīpṣī jūḥ vidhīyate | kim tarhi? śrotjanā[|rtham uddīśyāpi] bhagavato guṇakīrtane kṛte śrotbhīr antataḥ kāvyaguṇajīhāsāyāpi ślokaō 'vāśyam jātāvyaḥ | tajjñānāt tathāgataguṇāni tūvat kīlām tūvac choṭsantānam adhyāśate | tatra ye tūvad bhagavati prāgatīprasannamanasas teṣām evanvīdhānūgātīśayāsālinī 'shāna evāśmākam manāḥ prasannam' iti nīścinvatīm sthe[6]||mānam āśādayate cittam || ye ca madhyassthā teṣām 'evambhūtagunarātānākrte mahato mahīyati cittaṁ āvarjayitum ucitam svahītavahitāḥ, tad vyaam iyaṅtam kīlām pramūdyanta evodāśmahē sma' iti nīrvīdyanānānam cittaṁ pratīṣhate | ye 'py anāprasannāni teṣām api -- 'evanvīdhānūganīketane kim āśmābhīr akāśmād dvīśvīyate' iti manānīm manāāvājanam mādhyaśtham vā[7]||syād ity atīprasannamādhyassthā|yoh puruśayōḥ cīttaprasādasahīryamanāḥprasādapajanānābhāyām punyātīśayō jāyate | trītyeśyāpi manāāvājaname |pi punyaprasavaḥ | mādhyaśthīyete tu bhagavadvīdesopacāyopaneyanarakṣev anātipatanam vīdesopasāmad bhavati | aśatīyām tu stutīmāyapūjīyām ittham trīvīdhasrotjanaprayojanam yat na kṛtām syāt -- iti svaparādh[2a]||dēcēna stutīmāy pūjā vidhīyata iti śhītam |

NOTES

[6] patram atra trūṭitam -- sam-

[7] pratau duṣkhāni ity evam varttate -- sam-

tatṛṇena ślokena bhāgavān svārthasampadā parārthasampadūpyasampadā parārthasampadā ca stūyate | tāsīm tīsrūm api sampadīm avāśyavaktavyatāt | tathā hi cirakālībhīśasātmīkṛtamāhākrpasya bhavataḥ parārthasampat pradānam prāyojanam, itarad apradhānam, ānuśāngīkam tathāgatattvam apīti śā tūvad avāśyābhīdhyēt |

tad āha bhāttavārahasvāmī --

"śāśāktīrṭāśeṣajagatvābhāvāvam prāsāngīkam yasya tathāgatattvam |" iti |

śā cōpyasampadām antareṇāsambhavitī tad abhīdhnām apy āśyāyakam | iyañ cānadhigatāsvārthasampado na sīdhyatīti tad abhīdhnām api nīyatam āpatitam | tad āha saiva --

"gīrṇaḥ svayam yātī jagat samāgam mārgopadeśe 'dhīkṛto hi nāthaḥ |" iti |

tatra svārthasampannasya parārthasampādanopāyasampat tatsādhyā ca parārthasampādanasampad itī pradhānam jāṭīyādīnā śugatasyety antenna svārthasampattir ukṭī | anupāśyasya parārthasampattir na sampadyata

[DhPr p.3]

iti tadānuvāca ity anena parārthopāyasampad ukṭī | 'dṛśām vastuno rūpam, idāñ cānūśtheyam' ityādrīpēna dharmadeśānaiva hi bhagavato jagaddhītvāgamanalaksanaparārthasampādanopāyasampad vāidyavarasyeva vyādīśvarūpaprāfrīṣaktībhaiśīyopadeśō rogopāśamasampādanopāyasampat | tad anantaram tadopāśyāsamptāsādhyā parārthasampad anyena padenokṭī |

tatra vāco jāyanti -- iti sambandhaḥ | avīśasītakarmatvād akarmatvam | vācaḥ sūtrābhidharmavinayalaksanāḥ | jāyanti ukṛśyante prakṛṣṭī bhavanti | ukṛśās ca sājāṭīyāpkeśyete śāmarthīyād īśvarādvīdācanebhyaḥ prakṛṣṭī bhavanītyi arthāḥ | yad vā jāyanti abhībhavanti | abhībhavāś ca pratīyogīcāra itī | arthāt tīrthīkāsāśtrābhidhāvam kurvanītyi arthāḥ | pramānopannārthapratīpādatvād āśīm | teṣām tu tadvaiparītyād itī buddhīsiddham kṛtvā kevalam etad atrotkam | vinīścyatīkāvām punar anena 'yukṭīprabhāve'vyādī hetubhāvena viśeṣanam upātām |

kāśya tā ity ākāśīśyām āha -- śugatasya itī | sūśādo 'yam arthatrayavrttī drastavyāḥ | prāśātam gataḥ sugataḥ | prāśātam yathā bhavati tathā gataḥ | samsārāt prakṛtāntā | katham tathā gamanam tasya? nairīṅmyadarśanena samsārātkramāt | tasya ca prajñānīrūyāt | aṭha vā gatyarthānām jñānārthatvād apī prāśātam gataḥ jñātvān ity arthāḥ | prāśātaś ca tat tatvam nairīṅmyalaksanam | tatvārīpatvāñ ca tasya pramānopannatāt | dṛśāś cāyam sūśābhāḥ prāśāśārthavṛth | surīpā rūpājyete yathā | apunarvrttīyā vā gataḥ sugataḥ | gataḥ prayāṭhaḥ samsārāt | punarvrttīśābdvācyayor janmadosayor ātmadarśanābījopaghātena bhagavataḥ samūlghātam nīhatvāt | etadarthe 'pi sūśādo dṛśāḥ | sunyo jvara itī yathā | nīśeṣam vā gataḥ sugataḥ | nīśeṣam yāvād gantavyam tūvad gataḥ prāpṭhā | akleśānījarakāyāvāgbuddhivaigunyalakṣaṇaśeṣalaksanāprahānena munes tūtpadapṛāpṭe | evamvrttīr apī sūśādo dṛśyate | supīrmo ghaṭa itī yathā |

tasya śugatasya kimbhūtyeṭy āha -- vījetūḥ abhībhavitūḥ | kāśyāśau vijetye āha -- jagato jīvalokasya | vijeyāś ca jagadapekṣāyā paramapadapṛāpṭyā tasya prakṛtattvam drastavyam | ata eva jagadābhībhūtam bhavati | tasya tadvaiparītyāt | na punī rājāvījaya iva rājāntarīpeksāyā kāyādvītiraskarō 'bhībhavo' vāścyāḥ |

jagatā kīdrāśyā? jīyate samsarty anayeti jāṭūḥ tṛṇā | vyaśyate vīdvīdhena prakṛenētataś aśyate(-to 'syate) kśīpīyate aneneti, aśyātī vā vyaśanam | jātīr eva vyaśanam ity antārīṅmānāmāḥ samsāḥ kartavyāḥ | tṛṣṇam eva hi pṛāṇī tat tad ācarati yena samsāre samsarati | tatas tayaivāśau āśtata upādādvīreṇa vyaśat kśīpo bhavātī saiva vyaśanam yuktam | aṭha vā jātau utpattau nīkāyavīśīśyām vyaśanam āśakṭh 'vidyādharo 'ham bhūyāśmā', 'devo 'ham bhūyāśmā' ityādyākārō 'bhīnivesaḥ | yad vā jādyāśrīṅnī vyaśanānī dūkhān[|8]rogāśokādīnī | prakṛtanvāyākhīne tasya, antīmavāyākhīne teṣām prabandhaḥ pravāḥāḥ | tad eva vā prakṛṣṭō bandhaḥ | pravāḥapekṣe prabandhena | bandhapekṣe prabandhāśya | prasutēḥ kīranasya | evāñ ca prabandhaprasūtīśrīśutisattham hetupadam upādānāḥ paramatanārākarānā cābhīpṛatī | tathā hi evamābhīdāne saty ayam

[DhPr p.4]

NOTES

[8] pratau duṣkhāni ity evam varttate -- sam-

tātparyārthāḥ -- jadad evānyāśyastvaneyaḥ svayam eva tathā tat tad ācarati yena tathā samsāre samsarati | na tu parāpṛeritam yathā 'nyc manyante --

"ājño jantur anīśo 'yam ātmanāḥ sukhadukkhayōḥ |

īśvaraparīro gacchet svarga vā sva (śva) bhram eva vā ||" [mahābhī- vana- 30,28] itī |

ītarathā jāṭīvyaśanāśayetyeti tadanyavīśeṣāśasahītam eva brūyāt itī |

kimbhūtiśyā śugatasya? rāgādīnām śleśānām arātēḥ śātroḥ satkāyādrīśvīgamena, tena teṣām svāśantāne samūlam unmlītatvāt | yata eva bhavāvān rāgādyarīthē, jagac ca jāṭīvyaśanāprabandhaprasūtīhetuḥ, ata evāśau tathā prakṛṣṭō bhavati vījeṭī tasya | aṭha vā rāgādyarāter itī jagato viśeṣanam | rāgādayo 'rūyayāḥ pratīpeksā nīyam upaghātīkā śyāyete kṛtvā | tadā tu tadvijetī bhāvān sugatavād eva bodhāvyaḥ | jagato ye rāgādīyāś teṣām arāte ityādvīdyākhīnām tu kīśtatvāt noktam |

kimvīśīṣṭā vāc ity āha -- mana ityāḍī | sadāśdarthābhīvekābandhakatvāt tama iva tamo 'jñānam avidyā' | tac ca manaso vikalpavījānāśya kāyācīd vyapekṣāyā dharmā iva bhīnnaḥ kathyate | vastutas tu kīśtam eva jñānam avidyā | yad vā kīśtam mana eva tama iva tamaḥ pūrvatam |

kecītu manastama itī śābdasamūdyām ajñānārthābhīvekācāc āśekāste |

tasya ānavapṛṭṭam tātuvam māndībhāvanam ity arthāt | tad ādādbhānāḥ kurvānāḥ | tīnavāgrābhānena cedam āśeṣe -- na bhavato vācaḥ sarvathā jagadājñānam upaghāntī, tacchraavaṅmātrēna mohābhānyā muktatvāt mārgabhāvanāvīarythaprasaṅgāt | kin tu tīyāntam kīlām ālocyamānāḥ samudācīrato mohasya mīndyāpādānena tam tānūkurvanīti |

aṭha vā anyathā vyākhyāyate -- tā vācas tamo jāyanti abhībhavitā[9] [3a].....mohapṛācāram ādādbhānāḥ | śeṣam samānam pūrvēna |

NOTES

[9] lekho 'tra ghrṣṭab |

yad vā mānsi tamo yasya sa manastamā mīdhā ukṭhā | tasya bhāvo manastamastā | tasyā anavo nīśṭhā | tathā hi -- nūṭir navah | tadvirudhena[10] tam ādādbhānāḥ mīdhatva[11] pravarttanāt | śeṣam samānam pūrvēneti vyākhyāṭab ślokaḥ |

NOTES

[10] lekho 'tra ghrṣṭab |

[11] lekho 'tra ghrṣṭab |

kevalam idam ālocyatām -- tathāgatam abhīstvatā dharmottareṇāsyaiva vijayo mukhyavrttī? kim na kathītaḥ? kim punar dharmavīśeṣānatvenānuśāngatāḥ pratīpāḍī itī? atra samādhyate | ācīyāśr[|dharmakīrtīnī] bhagavatpṛavacānārthasamathanā[12]prkrtatvāt vijayo mukhyatāḥ pratīpāḍyate |

NOTES

[12] lekho 'tra ghrṣṭab |

yad vā yasya vāca eva tathā jāyanti tasya vijayo daṅḍāj jāyanyāyenītīśayena pratīpāḍītaḥ | śūcītāś cāśau vījetpadena |

[DhPr p.5]

katham punar anyasyoktānyad uktaṃ bhavattī āha -- **tathā hi** itī | nīpātasamudāyās cāyaṃ yasmād ity asyārthe sarvatra varttate |

puruṣārtho heṃpādeyāhānopādīnalakṣaṇa **upayogo** vyūpārāḥ | so 'syāstīti tathā |

evaṃ satī kim siddham ity āha -- **tasmdā** itī | tacchabdenāntarokto vākṃyārthāḥ pratyavadrā(-mra)stavyab |

abhidheyabhāgo 'āga ekadēśāḥ | sambandhādbhāgēpkṣayā |

sambandhādītī ādīgrahaṇēnābhīdehyaproyajanayoḥ samgrahaḥ | [5b] **uktāntī** uktānīva **uktānī** prakāśītānī | na tu tatrā 'bhīdhā 'sya sambhavinī |

atthābhīdehyaproyajanam yathā vākṃyena sākṣād ucyate, tathā sambandhādīny api kim nocyanta ity āha -- **na tv** itī | **tv** avadhārayatī vīśināstī vā |

ayam āśayāḥ -- yadi sarve padārthāḥ prādhānyam āśuvīran, vākṃyam eva tadā vīśīretyonyāyā 'vyapekṣābhāvenaikārthapratyāyānā | tato vākṃyam ekārtham abhidheyatayā upādātum kalpyate nānekam |

yadi sākṣīn na samartham, katham nāsamartham? atthāsamartham | na sākṣīṭ samartham itī tarhi na vākṃyam itī | āha -- **ekam** tv itī | **tv** arūpīvad grāhyab | sākṣād vācyatvena ekam vyavacchinattī | **darśayati** prakāśayati, tatra vākṃyasābhīdhāvūpārīśambhavatī | ata evoktānī vīktīntīti tathā 'samābhīr vyākhyātam, nayathā tad anena vīrudhyeta |

nanu yadi nāmbhīdehyādikam vākṃyasya prakāśyam, nābhīdeyam, tathāpī padārthēna tenāvāśyaṃ bhāvyaṃ | tathā ca kasya kim vādakam padam ity āśankṃy āha -- **tatra** ityādi -- teṣu abhidheyādīsū |

[DhPr p.11]

tad itī abhidheyapadam | vyutpādyata itī prayanapadam | prayanajaṃ ca atra vaktuḥ prakaraṇakaraṇavyāpārasya cintyate, śrotuś ca śravaṇavyāpārasya |

tathā hi -- sarve prekṣāvantaḥ pravṛttīprayanajam anvīśya pravartante | tatasā ca ācāryeṇa prakaraṇaṃ kim artham kṛtam, śrotṛbhīś ca kim artham śruyata itī saṃśṃye vyutpādanam prayanābhīdhyate | samyagjñānaṃ vyutpadyamānānām ātmānaṃ vyutpādanam kartum prakaraṇam idam kṛtam | śīśyāś ca ācāryaprayuktīm ātmāno vyutpatīm icchadhīyḥ prakaraṇam idam śruyata itī prakaraṇakaraṇasravaṇayoḥ prayanajaṃ vyutpādanam |

tad itī dvītyāntam etaḥ | yato **vyutpādyata** ity atra lakārāḥ prayojakamanī vihitō na prayojakrīyākamanāntī | vākṃye 'pī loke padayate gamyate 'nenārtha itī vyutpatyāī padaprayogo drīśyate | tato **vyutpādyata itī prayanapadam** ity āha | anyathā padavṛmdam idam na padam | yad vā **vyutpādyata** ity atreti drastavyam |

nanūktam -- 'prayanajam puruṣārthāsīdhīl' | tat kim punaś cintyate | katham ca tad anyatocyata ity āha -- **prayanajaṃ citra** itī | **co** vaktavyāntarasamuccye | tad ayam arthāḥ -- noktam prayanajam itī cintyate kim tu guṇabhīdīrthaproyojakapadasya vyutpādyata ity asya prayanajam | tadvyutpatīḥ kriyata itī nicāḥ kim prayanajam itī pṛāśīte tasya prayanajaṃ cintyata itī yāvāt |

atreti guṇabhīdīrthīrṇīpāne prakaraṇakaraṇam eva vyūpārāḥ |

nanu kasmād iyaṃ āśānkā -- 'vaktṛ kimartham kriyate, śrotṛbhīś ca kimartham śruyata' itī | tau khalv evam eva pravartteyātām ity āśānkṃyāha -- **tathā hīti** yasmāt |

atha katham ubhayor vyutpādanam prayanajam ucyate? yady ato vyutpadyate tasya vyutpatīḥ prayanajam | yas tu vyutpādyatī tasya vyutpādanam itī | naitad astī | prayojakavyūpārāvafī hī vyutpatīḥ prayanajam istey ubhayor vyutpādanam eva prayanajam | kevalam eko 'nyathā pravarttate 'nyas cānyathā | katham nāma madvyūpārāvaseṇa śrotāntānāvartīntī vyutpatīr bhīdyād itī ācāryaḥ pravarttate | ata eva svaproyojakavyūpārādhīṣṭhīā śrotāntānāvartīntī vyutpatīr kartuḥ prayanajam | evam evāṣu vyutpādako bhavati | śrotā tu katham nānaitad ācāryavyūpārāvaseṇa(-ṣeṇa) matsamāntāvartīntī vyutpatīr bhīdyād itī pravarttate |

ata evācāryavyūpārādhīṣṭhīā vyutpatīḥ śrotur api prayanajam | evam evāṣu tadvyutpādyo

[DhPr p.12]

sambandhapradarśanapadam tu na vīdyate | sāmārthyād eva tu sa pratīpattavyab |

prekṣāvataḥ hi samyagjñānāv avyutpādanāśya prakaraṇam idam ārabdhavataḥ ayam eva upāyo na anyāḥ itī darśīta eva upāyopeyabhāvāḥ prakaraṇaproyajanayoḥ sambandha hī |

bhavaḥ | tato vyutpādanam prayojakavyūpārāvāśavartīntī vyutpatīr dvoyor api prayanajam itī itīśabdam hetupadam kṛtopasamharann āha -- **prakaraṇakaraṇasravaṇayoḥ prayanajaṃ vyutpādanam itī |**

nanu ca nīcī kṛte vyutpādanam katham ubhayor prayanajam, ittham itī [6a] pṛāśnāvīśarjane syādm | tenaiva tīvātī darśītene kim prayanajam? samyagjñānavyutpatū kathaṇcīn nīmāntmātītī dadhībhojanāder ācāryasādhāraṇakāraṇāpīrīpatīḥ prayanajam | ayam arthāḥ -- astī paryojakavyūpārādarśane samyagjñānavyutpatīr upayogītvāmīreṇa svāsthīyādīnā śīmyam ācāryasya darśītam syāt | astī cāśya tadvyutpatīr upadeślakṣaṇo 'sādhāraṇo vyūpārāḥ | sa katham nāma pṛafīyeteṭī nicā nīrdeśāḥ kṛta itī |

atha bhojanādeś tadvyutpatū sākṣād vyūpārā 'sambhavād ācāryavyūpārāḥ pratīpatsyata itī cet | naitat | evaḥ hī vyākhyātīnām idam pratīpādanakausalam syān na kartur itī nyūyō nicā nīrdeśāḥ |

nanūktam -- abhīdhānasya prayanajam na nīrūpyata itī | tat kim idānīm tad eva vyājāntareṇa nīrūpyate? satyam | kevalam vākṃyārthatena na nīrūpyata ity abhisandhinā ' 'tan na nīrūpyate' ity uktam | na tu padārthatvenāpīti kim nīrodhāḥ?

samyagjñānaṃ vyutpadyamānām ity asīdītur ayam śābdāḥ -- 'vyutpatīrthasya pader akarmatvād' itī **bhāgavṛtikārāḥ** | tan nātīśījātam, jñānīrthasya padeḥ sakarmakasya 'vyutpannāḥ sāketab' ityādu bahusāḥ prayogdarśanāt | yathā 'vādī **pramānī**vartīke vārtīkaktṛā --

mano 'vyu(-mano vyu)tpannasamkēntam astī tena sa cen mata[PV II 143]itī |

yady abhidheyādyāḥ padārthāḥ, sambandhas tarhī kasya padasārtha ity āha -- **sambandhe**ityādi |

sāmārthyād itī nābhīdhāvīpārēna | evakāreṇa padasābhīdhām apohatī | **tuś**abdāḥ kevalam ity asyārthe |

katham sāmārthyād ity āha -- **prekṣāvata** itī | **upāyāḥ** kīraṇam | **upeyā** samyagjñānavyutpatīḥ sādhyā | tayor **bhavaḥ** | yadvāśenōpōyējānābhīdhāne bhavataḥ | **evakāra upāyāś**abdāt paro drastavyaḥ | pṛatīyogīnopōyōgasyaiva śānkītatvāt | tadanyayogasya ca śānkīsyamānatvāt | anarthāśānkopashāhīnānyayogānīśe tu kartavye sāmārthyagamyam avadhāraṇāntaram kāryam | na tv idam eva vākṃyam | **nānya** itī ca nānya evety avaseyam |

[DhPr p.13]

nanu ca prakaraṇāśavanāt pṛīg uktīny api abhidheyādīnī pramāṇābhāvāt prekṣāvadbhīr na grahyante |

tat kim etair ārambhapradēśe uktāiḥ |

satyam | āśruyate prakaraṇe kathītāny api na nīcīyante | ukteṣu tv apramānakeśv apy abhidheyādīsū saṃśṃaya utpadyate | saṃśṃyāc ca pravartante | arthasaṃśṃayo 'pī hī pravṛttyāṅgam prekṣāvataīm |

evamrūpasya sambandho vyutpādyata itī prayanābhīdhānād eva darśatam | tad uktam --

"śāstram prayanajaṃ caiva sambdhasyāśrayād agatau [17]

NOTES
[17] uktīnyabhidhe- B

taduktyantargatas tasmād bhīmo noktaḥ prayanajād ||" [Ślokaṃ- 1,18] itī

abhidheyāḥprakāśnadāvīrēnādvīkāyam pravarttakam itī aśhamāna āha -- **nanu ca** itī | nīpātasamudāyās cāyaṃ 'codayāmī', 'abhimukho bhava' ity asyārthasya dyotakāḥ | śraavanāntaram teśām prakāśabdāśrayeṇa pravarttamānam anumānam anyāḥ vā śabdasyārthanāntarītyāyīm pravarttayitum arhati | sambandhanībandhanānīyāḥ parokṣārthapratīpattē pṛmānīyōgāt | śī ca śābdāsāśāntambhavinī | ācāryasya cāpṛbābhāvō durbhoḇo enāpīnopadeśatayā śābdo 'rthatathānīvam pṛatīyayed itī | ārābhya ity **ārambhāḥ** prakaraṇam | tasya **pradēśāy** ekadēśāḥ | sāmārthīyāt tadādīḥ |

sacodeye **satyam** ity āha | yadi satyam idam kīmartham tarhī [6b] te kathyanta itī? **ukteṣu** itī | **tv** anūktapakṣād uktpakṣasya vīśeṣam darśayati | anenaitād āha -- sādhakābhīdhakapramāṇābhāve yena tre vyāhārāt pṛatīnyatādīhikaraṇo yauktāḥ samayo bhavitum arhatiḥ | **api** nyāyathā sambhāvanām darśayati, atīśayam vā | anyathā kim sapramāṇakeśv api saṃśṃayo jāyate yenāpīkṛtūḥ sangacchet |

nanu pravṛtīphalam ādvīkāyam, pravṛttīś cen nāstī kim saṃśṃyentōpādītenāpīṭy āha -- **śaṃśṃyāc** ca itī | **co** yamādarthe |

atha ye tāvam madīb śradhdhāvā vā "cāryam upasannāś te tadvacanād artham nīcīyayaiva pravarttamānā na saṃśṃyāt pravarttante | ye 'pī tadvīpārīḥ sāmerśete teśām api na śaṃśṃyāt pṛvṛtīḥ | pṛvṛttau vā prekṣāvattvahnīr ity āśānkṃyāha -- **arthasaṃśṃayo 'pīti** | na kevalam arthanīcīyaya ity apīśabdenāḥ | śākyanīśeṃye hī nīścayam antareṇa pravarttamānāḥ prekṣāvattīyāḥ hīyeran | yatra tv arthasaṃśṃyenārthīyatayā pravarttamānāḥ, nopālambham arhanatī bhāvāḥ | yadi ca yuktyā dvītyākāraṇapraveśeṇa saṃśṃāśnāsyana na kvacīn pṛvṛtīḥ, tarhī na kasyacīd vacanāt kvacīn pravartītvayam itī bhīḍān vyavahāro vilūpyete |

nanu nīvṛtīr anarthanīścayanībandhanā | anarthanīścayāś ca pramāṇāt | tac cēha nāstī | nīvṛtītaras tu pṛvṛtīvyatīrektī prakāro nāstī | tato 'yatnasādhīā pṛvṛtīḥ | tat kim tadarthenādi--

[DhPr p.14]

anarthasaṃśṃayo 'pī nīvṛttyāṅgam ata eva śāstrakāreṇa eva pūrvam sambandhādīnī yujyante vaktum |

vyākhyātīnām hī vacanaṃ kṛtādūyartham anyathā api sambhāvayate | śāstrakṛtām tu prakaraṇapṛārambhe na viparītābhīdheyādyabhidhāne prayanajam utpāśīmo na api pṛvṛttīm | atas teṣu saṃśṃayo yuktāḥ | anukteṣu tu pratīpṛṭbīr nīsprayanajam abhidheyam sambhāveta asya prakaraṇasya kākadantaparīkṣāyā iva, asakṃyānuṣṭhānaṃ vā | jvaraharataḥsakācōjārātālākāropadeśavat, anābhīmatam vā prayanajaṃ mātṛvīvāhakramopadeśavat, ato vā prakaraṇāt lghutara upāyāḥ prayanajasya, anupāya eva vā prakaraṇam sambhāvayate |

vākṃyenetī yathā -- **anarthey** ādi | na kevalam anarthanīścayo 'ṛḥy api śābdāḥ |

yady aśayam vaktavyānyabhidheyādīnī tarhī vyākhyātīra eva tīnī vakṣyāntī | tat kim śāstrakṛto vyāhāreṇetīy āha -- **śāstrakāreṇa**iva na vyākhyātṛbhīḥ |

athocyate -- pravṛttyāṅgatvāc ca vyācaksate | abhidheyādyanābhīdhāne tu pṛvṛtṛe evāsambhavāt katham sambhavīno vyākhyātīro yenāśānkya teṣām vyāhāram ayaṃ nīrasyatī | atocyate | na sarvathā 'bhīdheyāḍīprakāśanam kenacīn na kartavyam evetī codyam pṛvṛttam, kim tv ādvīkāyam tadartham na kartavyam ity abhisandhinā | tatra ye tīvāt sākṣād ācāryopasannāś teśām tadvacanād eva tatpṛatīvam pravṛtījñānayoḥ sambhavāt sambhavī vyākhyātīrṇvam | tebhīyo 'pī tad upasannām itī kim avadyam?

nanu ca na śāstrakārvacanam api pṛasāya pravartīyatayī, kim tarhī prayanājādyabhidhāneṇa pṛvṛttīśīśoyopadarśanāt | tac ca vyākhyātīrvacane 'pī sambhavatī kim ucyate śāstrakāreṇavetya ata āha -- **vyākhyātīrṇpām hī** itī | hīr yasmādarthe | śāstrakāreśv apīdam samānam ity āha -- **śāstrakṛtām** itī | tuṇā vyākhyātṛbhyaḥ śāstrakṛtīm vādīharmyam āha | **vīparītam** ca tad **abhidheyādyabhidhānaṃ** cetī vīgrah | atha vā **vīparītam** ca tadasatyavād **abhidheyāḥ** cābhīdheyatayā prakāśānt | tasyā**abhidhānam** itī vīgrahītavayam | **utpāśyāma** utprekṣālmāe | anenaitād āha -- teṣām api tathābhīdhāne kim asmākam bhīdhakam pramāṇam? kevalam eṣāṃ mahīśāsāṣeṇa śāstram pṛnetum icchātām parārthapṛvṛtīnām naitat sambhāvayāma itī |

prakaraṇasya pṛārambhā ādu | etac ca prayanājādyabhidhānīyatnasamīdher yathābhīdīrthacīntīvādhānīśvasyasya kāśasya nīrdeśo na tu prakaraṇasya [7a] madhe 'vasīne vā tat sambhavatī saproyajanam cetī |

[DhPr p.15]

etīśu ca anarthasambhāvanīśv ekāśyām apy anarthasambhāvanīyām na prekṣāvantaḥ pravarttante |

atha yady evamvīdhī pṛvṛtīḥ śāstrakṛtīm drīśyate, tvāpīy asya kim na sambhāvayata ity āha -- **nāpī** itī | **apīr** aproyajānēpkṣayā samam pṛvṛtīdarśanam samuccīnotī | tad evotpāśīma itī sambdhātvāmānam iha paśyāma ity asyārthe sambaddha(-bandha)vayam | paśyāma itī vā 'dhyāhāryam | anenaitād āha -- tathāpī sambhāvayāma yathā teśām śīrṣī paśyāmo na tv evam itī | **ato** hetoṣ teṣāḥ abhidheyādīsū yad vā **teṣu** śāstrakāreṇa vaktṛsu satsu tadukteṣv abhidheyādīsū itī prakaraṇāt **saṃśṃayo** 'rthomukha itī drastavyam |

nanu saty apy arthasaṃśṃye 'rthatvābhāve pṛvṛtīr nāstī | tannīmīttū to śā saṃśṃyamātrād api bhavati | tanmātrā ca sādhakābhīdhakavīrahād apy arthe siddham | tat kim tadutpārthēna vākṃyenetīy āha -- **anukteṣu** -- itī | **tv** ukīavasthīyā anukāvasthīm bhedavatīm darśayati |

nīgatam prayanajam yasmād nīśkīntam vā prayanajānt | **kākadantā** vā **abhidheyāḥ** | te ca na kvacīn puruṣārtha upayujyante | saproyojanam vābhīdeyam **asakṃyānuṣṭhānaṃ** sambhāvayeta | kimvad ity āha -- **jvaretyādi** | jvaram haratīti **jvaraharāḥ** | **takṣakā**ḥyasya nāgarājāśya **cūḍā** śīkhā | tasyā **ratnam** ratīm tanotīti vīśīṣṭam vastu | tenāliṅkarānaṃ **alūkārāḥ** | jvaraharāś cīśv evembhūtāś cetī vīgrahāḥ | sa upādīśyate yena granthena tadvat |

sator vā saproyojanāśakṃyānuṣṭhānavayor asya prayanajam **anābhīmatam** evāśīctīkānām **sambhāveta** | mātṛv vīvāśasya **kramāḥ** pṛapīṭṛī upādīśyate yena pīraśkāśīstreṇa tadvat | pīraśkāśāstreṇa hī mṛte pīṛtī mātī pṛathamam agrajāne putreṇa pīarīnetavāyī, tadano tadanujenety upādīśyate |

ato vā prakaraṇāl lghur alpagraṇhāḥ **prayanajasya** samyagjñānavyutpatīlakṣaṇasya | **anupāya** eva nīmīttam eva |

catvāro 'pī vāsābdhīḥ pūrvāpūrvēpkṣayāḥ pakṣāntaram avadotyantā | sambhāvanī ca sarvā varṇitā 'narthomukhāḥ pratīpattīḥ yuktyā dvītyākāraṇapraveśic ca saṃśṃyapadābhīlīpīyāḥ pṛatetyavāyī, sarvatraivākīrāntarasya pṛatīyogīnāḥ samudīcīrāto 'darśānt | tathādvīdhā 'narthasambhāvanīyāś ca bījam idam asatyādvīkāyē -- yady asya prayanāḍīkam bhaved bahubhīr anyair ivanēnāpīy ādiv uktaṃ bhavet | na cāneṇa kīncīd avādītī matḥ |

kānam amūr anarthasambhāvanā bhavantu kā no hānīr ity āha -- **etāv** itī | na kevalam sarvā itī **apīś**abdenāḥ | prayanājādyanābhīdhāne iva yady abhidhāne 'pī bhavanti tās tadā kim abhidheyāḍībhīr abhīhītur apīty āha -- **abhidheyādīsū** itī | **tv** **ukteṣu** ity asyānantaram drastavyāḥ, anuktpakṣāc ca vīśeśasya dyotakāḥ |

atha katham anyor arthānarthasambhāvanayor vīrodo yataḥ sambhāvanī saṃśṃaya ucyate | sa cobhāyām

[DhPr p.16]

Durvekamisra: Dharmottara

abhidhedyāḍṣu tu ukteṣy arthasambhāvanā anarthasambhāvanāvirodhā utpadyate | tayā prekṣāvantaḥ pravartante itī prekṣāvatām pravṛtṭiyāgam arthasambhāvanā kartum sambandhādīny abhidhīyanta itī sṭhitam |

śāvalambana ity anyonyasām anyākāro 'stīti kutaḥ sahānavasthānam | ucyate | ekasyām anarbhākāra udrikto 'bubhūyate, yuktes tu dvītyākārānupraveśab | itarāsyām nū(ṭi)drīkto [7b]r̥bhākāro 'bubhūyate, yuktes tv anarbhākārānupraveśa ity ubhayaḥ any anyonyavaiपरिणयनमभवद्भवद् katham avirodhab |

bhavatv evam, tathāpi katham asyābhidhāne 'narthāsānkā nīraseti cet, ucyate -- puruṣārthasiddhīrūpābhidhēyaprajānābhidhāneṅ'ā dimā 'narthasambhāvanā nīrastā | abhidhēyatprajayanor upanīrūpāne ca dvītyatṛtīye nīraste | antīmā 'pi sāmārthyagatisambandhapratīpādanām nīrastā | (turīyām tu paramavivekāśīlīna ācāryasya prakāranārmbhasāmārthyān nīrasyate | tathā hi na samāne 'py upāyāntare sambhvatī mahato mahān ayaṃ prekṣāpūrvakārī prakāranam īdṣām ārabhate, kim ānga punar laghūnīti |

atha syāt -- samasanyasambhāvī deśāntaravartī ca kāścaḍ etadagrato laghūpūyāntarakākāb- (taragranthab?) syāt | tat katham tatpranītalaghūpūyāntaranīrāśab? atrāpi tatprekṣāvattaiva mahatī nībandhanam | prekṣāpūrvakārīvā eva tathābhūtāt tenāsmīn nūryāvarte 'vyataḥ eva loke neḍīntānenasāntardarṭhab prakāranam praṇītam itī bubhūdhā 'nusartavayam | anusṛtya dṛṣṭvā tal laghur upāya itī ca nīcīvedam pranetum ucītam nānyatheti | sarvatraiva prakāraṇe saty ādivākye laghūpūyāntaranīrāse gatīr anyam eva | na hi anyatāpi abhidhēyatprajojanāpīprakāśanam antena laghūpūyāntaranīrāsābhidhānam asṭīti kim nūmanūyate? yady evam itarāśīm any anarthasambhāvanānām evam evāstu nīrāśat tat kim ādivākyena? naitat | na hi sūcīpraveśa ity eva mūs(mūsa)lapraveśab | tathā hi -- asatī ādivākye prekṣāpūrvakārīprayuktavm eva prakāranasya na śakyate kalpayitum, pratyutīprekṣāpūrvakārīprayuktavm eva śakyakalpanam | dṛṣyante hi prekṣāpūrvakārīnāb prakāranāḍau sarvatra prajojanāyābhidhāhāyakam ādivākyam

pranyante-(tāb) | na cīnenādivākyam tadartham akārī | tasām nāyām prakāranākārāb prekṣāpūrvakārīti sankalpād u-(n) nōjāddatīti -(ta) |

namu ca pravṛtṭyarṭho 'yam pravāśab | sā cen nāstī kim tayotpānnaṇīyitī āha **tayā** -- itī | yady arthasambhāvanā prakāraṇe puruṣasya pravṛtṭyatrīti tarhī kim abhidhēyādy abhidhīyata itī āha -- **itī** -- itī | yasmād arthasambhāvanāyā pravartante itīs tasmiād arthasambhāvanān karttum | kimbhūtām? **pravṛtṭer aḍgam** nīmīttam | ānāḍśāsābdīnām asatī bhuvirūbhav paralīnāḍgrahaṅāt svālnāgeṇa nīrdeśab | **itīr** evam arthe **sṭhītam** nīścītam |

Durvekamisra: Dharmottara

athaikanlaksanākaratuyopattir eva pratyakṣasya tatprāpanam, anumānsyāpi vahnyādyadhavasāyitāyā tathopattir eva tatprāpanam ucyate | tarhi na kiñcid avasēstam syāt | kṣaya nāma jñānasya savikalpasya nirvikalpakasya vā tattadākaratuyopattir nāsti yena tasya prāñnyam na syāt | tasmān na dvīddho viśayaḥ prāmāṇyābhīdhitānyo 'pi tv eka eva pravrttivisayākyo viśayaḥ khyāpantīya īti |

atra ca samādhiyate | jñānānām tūvad grāhyādhyavasāi(sc)ābhedena dvīvidho viśayo 'vaśyaisatvayo 'nubhavasiddhatvāi | tatra pramāṇyam pravrttivisayāpekṣam vyavasthāpyate | jñānatvam tūbhāyāpekṣameva | ajñānasya ca prāmāṇyāsambhavana jñānāntarbhūtam pramāṇam viśayaivaividhyavad eva bhavati | kevalam na grāhyāpē[32a]kṣm pramāṇyam api tu pravrttivisayāpekṣam īti pratipādyate | grāhyāpekṣasā tu pramāṇasyai vacanam svarūpīnāvadakam | yad vā pramāṇābhedena jñānam evātra vivakṣanti | yathā 'yam **vinīcayati** **kāvīm** svārthānumānavyākhyānāvare vyaktam āha -- "dvīvidho jñānānām viśayo grīhyā cādhyavasāyā ca" ityādi | tato na kiñcid avadām |

atāpi syāt | yadi grāhyo viśayo na kādicid api pratyakṣasya prāpariṇyas tarhi tena darīṣṭena kim prayojanam yenocyete tad **atra grīhyam viśayam darīṣṭaṭ pratyakṣasya svalakṣaṇam viśaya ukta** īti | naiva doṣaḥ | evam evāśya pravrttivisayapradarānāt | yadi hi pratyakṣam kṣanam eka grhīṭi tatānīlavācīnīcayopajane santīnam nīcayāpi pravrttivisayam pradarsayet tatsantīnābhāviṇāt ca jñānānām apramāṇyam āpīdāyēt, na tu kiñcid arghat | tathā hi santīnolēkēna nīcayābhīve 'py anīlavācīnīcayā 'py anīlavācīnīcayā grīhānīcīṭi | tamīcāśya eva sarvānīlavācīnīcayāpīdāyēyabhhāsitānīlaksanānīcāśyaḥ tadabhinīyogakṣematīvad uttaraprabandhāśya | tathānīcāśya eva ca santīnā nīcāśya ucyate | ata eva ca tad ādām jñānam tathā 'nuṣhānam tatsantīnābhīvīni parāñci jñānīny anīlavācīnīcayam ca kṛtam eva kurvanti anāśīvādīhānī pracūrāny api pramāṇyāt pracāyavayāt prāmāṇyam ātmāsīkaroti nīyāyam grīhyapradarānam īti sarvam avadītam |

īhācīryasya -- svam asādhāraṇam santānāntarāsādhāraṇam yan na bhavati, yad arthakriyākṣamam eva sarvato vyāvṛttam tattvam tad eva svalakṣaṇam, na caitat viparītam anumānavīśayo 'pīyā bhīpretam | **svam asādhāraṇam**

[DhPr p.74]

kaḥ punar asau viśayo jñānasya yaḥ svalakṣaṇam pratipattavya ity āha --

yasya arthasya samnidhānasamnidhānībhīyam jñānapratibhāsabhedas tat svalakṣaṇam 1-13

yasya arthasya ityādi | arthasādo viśayaparyāyāḥ | yasya jñānaviśayasya | samnidhānam nīkādeśavasthānam | asaṃnidhānam dūradēśavasthānam | tasmāt samnidhānasamnidhānīc ca jñānapratibhāsasya grāhyākāśasya bhedāḥ sphuṭatvāḥsphuṭatvābhīyam | yo hi jñānaviśayaḥ saṃnidhāt saṃ sphuṭabhāṣam jñānasya karoti, asaṃnidhāt tu yogadēśastha eva asphuṭam karoti, tat svalakṣaṇam | sarvaṇy eva hi vastuni dūrād asphuṭāni drīśyante, sampe sphuṭāni | tāny eva svalakṣaṇāni |

lakṣaṇam tattvam svalakṣaṇam īti vivṛtvāt ca **dharmottare**ṇ tad eva darīṣṭam | kevalam na vyaktīkṛtam atas **tasya viśayaḥ svalakṣaṇam** īti śabdmatrāśrāvīno 'vidī³⁶**īcīryā**bhīpṛītyāvābhīvd³⁷**dharmottar**avivaranārthasya yady asādhāraṇam pararūpēnīśram rūpam svalasānam tadā 'gnītvam api govāśīdānīnyānīśram svalakṣaṇam prasrjeyeti vīdīpīm manyamānsyāyam **kaḥ punar** ityādi³⁸prasaṇāḥ | **ka** ity anena samānyākāreṇa viśayam prechati | **punar** ity anena viśēśakāreṇa | svalakṣaṇāsābdasyāśīti bahuvrīhāv ājahallīngatvāt **svalakṣaṇam** īti |

codakena viśayam sampe ācīryāḥ kasmād artham uttarīkaroti īśānk-yāha -- **arthāt** | jñānasya pratyāśāntāyā jñānaviśayo labdhā ity abhipṛeya tasya **jñānaviśay**seyeti vivṛtoti | **samnidhānasamnidhānīcāśādo** nīkādeśavasthānīrthāḥ vyākāśāyo yad anyāiḥ khyātām -- "samnidhānam yogadēśe sarvathā vastuno 'bhāvāḥ" īti tad apīkaroti | anyā cāyābhīpṛīyāyo vatra vastu nāsti tatra jñānam eva na jāyate | na tu tatpratibhāsya bhedo nānātvam asīti | **tasmād** ityādinā **sa**[22b]**vinīdhānasamnidhānībhīyam** īti paścānāt dvīvacānīntam etad īti darśayati | **sphuṭatvābhīyam** īti arthakriyāśāntīnyānūgatībhīyam īti darśayam [36]jñānābhīlaksanā ceyam trītyā |

NOTES

[36] pīnīni 2.3.21.

padārtham vyākhyāyā samudīrtham vyācāste | dvayīḥ ceyam sāilī vyākhyātrām | kvacit samudīrtham vyākhyāya paścāt padārtham vivṛtvate | kvacit padārtham vivṛtya paścāt smudīrtham vyācāśāti īti | hir avadhāraṇe | **yogadēśastha** evaty anena dūrādēśasṭham nīśayati | dūrastho hi jñānam eva na jānāyati kim āham punar bhīdyād īti abhipṛīyāḥ |

svalaksanālakṣanasyāpīvāsambhavitvaśānkām apākurvann āha -- **sarvānti** | | **sarvasādo** vyāpīpradarānārthāḥ | anenāvīpītvam nīrāktam | **hir** yasmādarthe | **drīśyante** pratyante | anenāsambhavitvam nīśram | atīvyāpītvam apahastayann āha -- **tāny eveti** | yāny amūni pratyakṣavīśaya tāny eva | nūmānavīśayo 'pīti prakaraṇāt | **dūrād asphuṭāni drīśyanta** īti vadāśī cāyam āśāyāḥ -- dūre hi vastu grīyamānam pracurārjoniḥrāśīśramstam grīhyate | tato 'spāstam grīhyate | na tu

[DhPr p.75]

kasmāt punaḥ pratyakṣavīśaya eva svalakṣaṇam | tathā hi vikalpavīśayo 'pi vahnir drīśyātma eva avastīyati ity āha

tad eva paramārthasat 1-14

tad eva paramārthasat ityādi | paramo 'rtho 'kṛtrītam anāropītam rūpam | tena asti īti paramārthasat | ya eva arthāḥ sannidhānasamnidhānībhīyam sphuṭam asphuṭam ca pratibhāṣam karoti paramārthasat sa eva | sa ca pratyakṣasya viśayo yataḥ, tasmāt tad eva svalakṣaṇam |

na grīhyata eva | tathāgrīhītasāpī vīkṣāśya cchāyādyarthakriyākāntīvāt | na cādīhāgrahaṇam bhrama īti |

īdam punar atra nīrupate | yadi ya evārthāḥ samnidhānīc asaṃnidhāc ca jñānapratibhāṣam sphuṭatvāḥsphuṭatvābhīyam bhīnati sa eva svalakṣaṇam tarhi sparśarasau svalakṣaṇe na syātīm | tau khalu asaṃnidhātū jñānam eva na jānāyati | kim punar jñānapratibhāṣam sphuṭatvāḥsphuṭatvābhīyam bhīyatyatā? kī caitasīm svalakṣaṇe vijñānam asvalakṣaṇam syāt | tasyā 'sīm tūvad asaṃnidhāśyāsphuṭānījanākatvam saṃnidhāśyāpī sphuṭānījanākatvam nāsti | na ca tasya dīrāntīkavartītvam asty adēśatvāt | tad īrṣīm mahatīm ayīpīpīm anālocyedrām svalakṣaṇam prayajam **īcīryāḥ**, **dharmottar**o 'py evam prasībham vyācāśāḥ katham na pramīdyatī? na | abhipṛīyāpārīṇāt | yadi īdām lakṣaṇam yathāśīruti vyavastītheta, syād evatāt | kevalam samnidhānasamnidhānībhīyam jñānapratibhāṣabhedakāveṇa yad ekīrthasamavetam asādhāraṇyam vyatantarīśānyāyītvam tad upalaksīti | yato **stutubīndulā**, **'tatra** tad ādām asādhāraṇavīśayam [pr-53] | ata eva -- "asādhāraṇavīśayam svalakṣavīśayam" īti [heut-pr-25] **bhaṭṭārjate**o vyācāste | ata evānūmānsyāvatīparyajena sādāraṇam rūpa viśayo darśayīsyate | tena nāvīpītr na cānyo lakṣānādoṣaḥ | **tasya viśayaḥ svalakṣaṇam** ity abhīṭite 'pi svalakṣaṇāsābdavīśayāpī nīvacānasambhāvāt, nāyam abhīmato 'rtho jñānāya pratīpṛīr īti tad abhīmātrīḥ ītām upalaksīta īti ca drṣṭavayam |

tasya viśayaḥ svalakṣaṇam ity atra yadi tasyaiva viśayaḥ svalakṣaṇam ity avadhāryate tadā yata eva kārakanam tato 'nyatvādīrthānam īti svalakṣaṇasya pratyakṣe nīyamāt pratyakṣam anyatvam api syāt | atha svalakṣaṇam evety avadhāryate | tadā 'pi pratyakṣasya svalakṣaṇe nīyatvāt [33a] anyatam svalakṣaṇam anumānsyāpī viśayaḥ syād ity ubhāvadhāraṇām kīrāyam | tasyaiva viśayaḥ svalakṣaṇam eveti | etad asahamānām pīrvapakṣavādī āha -- **kasmād** īti | kasmād īti sīmīnyena kīraṇam prechati | **punar** īti viśesāt | yad vā **yasārthasṭyeta** atra tatsvalakṣaṇam īti | **tad eva** pratyakṣavīśayaḥ svalakṣaṇam nūmānavīśaya ity abhīpretam tad asahamāna evam āha | **kasmāt pratyakṣavīśaya** eveti bruvato 'nūmānsyāpī viśayaḥ kim na svalakṣaṇam ity abhīpṛīyāḥ | sa eva kim na tathety īśānkya pīrvapakṣavādī evopapatīm

[DhPr p.76]

kasmāt punas tad eva paramārthasat ity āha --

arthakriyāśāmarthyalakṣaṇatvād vastunāḥ 1-15

arthayata ity arthāḥ | heya upādēśyā ca | heyo hi hātum īśyate upādēśyā ca upādātum | **arthasya** prayojanasya **kriyā** nīśpattīḥ | tasyām **sāmarthyam** śaktīḥ | tad eva **lakṣaṇam** rūpam yasya **vastunāḥ**

āha -- **tathā hīti** | **vikalpāsābdāḥ** prāmāṇyavīśayacīntānād anumānavīkalpo drāṣṭavyaḥ | **drīśyātma eva** svalakṣaṇātma eva |

nanu **'yasārthasya sannidhānasamnidhānībhīyam jñānapratibhāsabhedas tat svalakṣaṇam** ity ukte kuto 'sya praśnasāvākāśāḥ? na hi vikalpavīśayasya sannidhānasamnidhānīc ca jñānapratibhāsabhedo 'sti yato 'syothānam syāt | satyam | kevalam āyam āśyāśāḥ -- yad etad bhavadbhīr lakṣaṇam svalakṣaṇasya prañītam tad aśya lakṣaṇam eva na bhavati kim tu yad eva drīśyatyā' dhyavāśīyate tad eva sva[lakṣaṇ]m īdām tasya lakṣaṇam | sati caivam anumānavikalpavīśayāśyāpī tathātvam anīvartīm eveti sūthānāḥ praśnāḥ | etat praśnavīśarjanam **īcīryāyam** darśayann āha -- **tad eveti** |

atha syāt yadi[37]..... ty ucyamānam sobheta yāvatodam eva na siddham tat kuto 'yam praśnavīśarjanaprakāro īti? ucyate | svalakṣaṇam īti svam asādhāraṇam pīramārthīkāḥ svabhāva ucyate | sa eva ca pīramārthīkāḥ svabhāva ucyate, ya evārthakriyāśācīmāḥ | sa eva ca paramārthasann īti vyuktam īdam uttaram **tad eveti** | **parame** 'rthā itī darśayam karmadhāyem darśayati | **akṛtrītam** ityādi **paramāsābdasya** vyākhyānam | **tenasīti** sad ity asyārthakathanam | tena rīpeṇa sad vīdyamānam īti vīgrahaḥ | śātrantaś cāyam aśh | 'karttarīkṛṇe krṭā bahulaḥ' [pīnīni 2.1.32] īti ca samāśāḥ | **paramārthasat** ity asyārtham ākhyāya **tad evety** etad vīpṛīto 'ya eveti | pratibhāṣam jñānāśyete prakaraṇāt | arthakriyāśāmartho 'rthāḥ | svalakṣaṇam caivam ātmakam ity abhīpṛīyeta ya **evārthāḥ** sa evety āha | astu tādīśāḥ **paramārthasat** | sa tu na tasya viśayo 'nyāpī vā viśayo bhavīsyati | tathā ca vīvakṣīrthāsīddhīr ity āha sa ceti | **co** 'vadhāraṇe **pratyakṣasyete** atāḥ paro drāṣṭavyāḥ | **tad eteti** pratyakṣavīśayatvena sīthītam vastv eva na tv anumānavīśayo 'pīti | anena **kasmāt punaḥ pratyakṣavīśaya eva svalakṣaṇam** ity etat praśnavīśarjanasopasamhārāḥ krto vedītvayāḥ ||

NOTES

[37] pañkūbhāyam līkhitam na pathyate -- sam-

īdānīm svalakṣanasyaiva paramārthasattvam asahamāna āha -- **kasmād** īti | yam āśyāḥ -- sa eva khalu paramārthasann artho ya evārthtenādīhavasīśyate | anumānavīśayo 'pi ca vahnīs tathā 'dhyavāśīyati īti so 'pi kasmān na paramā[33b]rthasann īti |

atra -- **arthetyādi** vad uttarām tad **arthayata** ityādinā vyācāste | **ca** tulyablatvam samuccīnoti | heyaḥ katham arthayata ity āha -- **heya** ity | **hir** yasmāt | yadi hātum arthamāno 'rtho na tarhy upādēyo 'rthā ity āha -- **upādēya** itī | **co** **heyāpekṣayopādēyārthīyam**atvatvam samuccīnoti | **arthasya** prayojanasya dāhādeḥ | evam ca vyācāśāḥ sādīyo dāhār eva mukhyavṛttīyopādēya heyo vā |

[DhPr p.77]

tad arthakriyāśāmarthyalakṣaṇam | tasya bhāvāḥ tasmāt | vastūśābdāḥ parmārthaparyāyāḥ | tad ayam arthāḥ -- yasmād arthakriyāśāmartham parmārthasat ucyate, sannidhānasamnidhānībhīyam ca jñānapratibhāsasya bhedako 'rtho 'rthakriyāśāmarthāḥ, tasmāt sa eva paramārthasat | **tata eva** hi pratyakṣavīśayād arthakriyā prāpīyate na vikalpavīśayāt | ata eva yady api vikalpavīśayo drīśya iva avasīyate tathā api na sa drīśya eva tato 'rthakriyāya abhāvāt, drīśyāc ca bhāvāt | atas tad eva svalakṣaṇam na vikalpavīśayāḥ |

anyat samānyalakṣaṇam 1-16

anyad ityādi | etasmāt svalakṣaṇād vad anyat --- svalakṣaṇam yo na bhavati jñānaviśayaḥ --- tad samānyalakṣaṇam, vikalpajñānena avasīyamāno hy arthāḥ sannidhānasamnidhānībhīyam jñānapratibhāṣam na bhīnati | tathā hi āropyamāḥo vahnir āropād asti | āropāc ca dūrastho nīkaṣṭhasā ca | tasya samāropītyasya sannidhānasamnidhānīc ca jñānapratibhāsasya na bhedāḥ sphuṭatvena asphuṭatvena vā | tathā svalakṣaṇād anyā ucyate | samānyena lakṣaṇam samānyalakṣaṇam | sādāraṇam rūpam ity arthāḥ |

samāropyamāḥam hi rūpam sakalavahnīsādāraṇam | tathāḥ tad samānyalakṣaṇam |

tam evopīdītam hātum vā tatsādānāśyopīdīdam hānam vā 'nyathā vā śākyaṭa īti tatsādānābhūto vahnyādīr upādēyādīr upapadyata īti darśayati | **tasyām** ityādi **tasmād** ity antam subodham | paramārthasatas tatte pratīpīdye kim īti vastunas tīdrūpam **īcīryena** darīṣṭam ity āśānkām apākurvann āha -- **vastūśābdā** īti | **tad ayam artha** ityādir na **vikalpavīśaya** ity anto granthas tūkārīthopasamhārāḥ | sa ca sujñānāḥ ||

īha prasṭavatsvalakṣaṇpekṣam anyatvam **īcīryāyā**bhīpretam | svalakṣaṇāsābdasya cānyāsābdayogāt pañcamyā bhavitvam ity abhīpṛeya **etasmād** ity āha | anyatvam abhīvānyakti -- **svalakṣaṇam** ity vo **bhavatīti** | śāśvasīnādrīvyavacchedīrtham āha -- **jñānavīśaya** itī | prāmāṇyavīśayacīntāyāḥ prasṭutvatvād vijñānāśyā īti labdhām | asīddhīm aśya tato 'nyatvam, asyāpī svalakṣaṇakriyākāntīvād ity āha -- **vikalpetyādi** | **hir** yasmād arthē |

pratibhāṣābhedakatvam tasya kuto 'vasīyate sarvādā tasya saṃnidhārapratīvad asaṃnidhārapratīvad eva vety āha -- **tathā hīti** | āropyamānaś tathā prafīyamānāḥ | āropāt tathopīdālaksānād adhyavasīyād **asti** vahnīrūpeṇa | āśām āropāt tathābhīttas tathāpī tasya saṃnidhānasamnidhānīc(na) kuta ity āha -- **āropād** īti | **co** 'vadhāraṇe etad ity asyārthē | dvīvītyāś cākāro dīrsthāpīpekṣyā nīkāntasṭhāśyavīśayavāṣṭam samuccīnoti |

tasyetyādy ucyata ity antam spaṣṭārtham |

[DhPr p.78]

tac ca anumānsyaya grāhyam darśayītvam āha --

so anumānsyaya viśayaḥ 1-17

so anumānsyaya viśayaḥ grāhyarūpāḥ | sarvanāmo 'bhīdheyaval lūgaparīgrahaḥ |

samānyalakṣaṇam anumānsyaya viśayam vyākhyātukāmēna āyam svalakṣaṇasvarūpīkhyānāgrantha āvartantyaḥ syāt | tato **lāghavārtham** pratyakṣaparīccheda eva anumānavīśaya uktaḥ |

samānyāsābdena lakṣaṇāsābdasya vīgrham āha -- **sāmānyeti** | **sāmānyena**, [na] vīśeṇa santānāntarāsādhāraṇam svarūpam, sādānaḥ krtei samāśāḥ | tasya padasyārtham spaṣṭayati | **sādāraṇam** itī |

vikalpavīśayāśyāpī asādhāraṇatvād asīddhām vyakyanāntarāsādhāraṇatvād asīddhām vyakyanāntarāsādhāraṇatvam ity āha -- **sakalāś** cāśu tīrnapīrādībhedabhīno **vahnīs** ceti tathā | **tatsādāraṇam** tathāvdīhālīngabalenāgnivāvṛttavastumārpratihāsanād īti bhāvāḥ |

tu kin tu | **vyavasthāpāṇ** viśeṣārūpeṇa nīḥāyām | vyavasthāpate viśiṣṭenātmā nīḥāyete 'nēneti vyavasthānīḥāyati vyavasthāpāṇam abhīpreṭam | **vyavasthāpāṇabhāveṇe** ayam pātho vakṣyamānavirodhī | yadā tu **vyavasthāpakabhāveṇe** pātho dṛṣyate tadā karaṇe kartṛbhāvavivakṣayā tathā draṣṭavyam | sādīh asiś cchinattīti yathā | t̥yor **vyavasthāpavyavasthāpāṇayor** bhāvus tathā jñānābhīdhanīḥāyati rūpam tena | iṭhambhūtalakṣaṇā ceyam trītyā | yata evam **tatas** tasmād **ekasya vastuṇaḥ** pratyakṣalakṣaṇasya jñānasya vastuṇaḥ **kīñcid rūpaṇ** vyāvṛttiparikalpitaṃ kṛtakavādivat | t̥atreyam brūhīrthe pramāñādivyavasthā | grāhyākāro 'rhasārūpyākhyā ātmanah samvidam arthasamvidam ādarsāyann arthe pramāñam | ata eva bhīḥyo 'rthah prameyab | vastuṭah svavid apyann arthasambandhīni vyavasthāyannā 'rhasavvīṭhīḥ phalm iti |

nanu kim atra vyavasthāpāṇamīṭam, kīc ca vyavasthāpāṇam yena tat syād ity āha -- **vyavasthāpāṇe** | **vyavasthāpāṇam** vyavasthākīraṇam | vyavasthāyāṃ prajoyakavyāpīra itī yāvāt | tasya hetur nīṭtam | **hīr yasmāt** | **tasya** pratyakṣajñānasya | kin tarhi vyavasthāpāṇa itī? **co** vyavasthāpāṇahetur vyavasthāpāṇam bhīnati | nīḥāyedaṃ nīḥāyetye anenākīreṇa yan **nīḥāsvvedanaṃ tad rūpam** |

etaḥ asahānimo **vyavasthāpīyēdyā** itī āha | na kevalam ekasya jananyakabhāvō 'nūpānna itī **apnā** darsāyati | **ucyate** ityādinā pariharati | **yato** yasmān **nīḥādsṛṣam anubhūyēti** vāstavaṃ rūpam anūḍitam | na tu nīḥādsṛṣam anubhāvāmīti nīḥāyo 'stī | api tu nīlam evānubhāvāmīti **nīḥāyo grākam avasthāpāyate** |

[DhPr p.84]

vyavasthāpakāc ca vikalpapratyayaḥ pratyakṣabalotpanno draṣṭavyaḥ | na tu nirvikalpatvāt pratyakṣam eva nīlabodharūpatvena ātmanam avasthāpāyitum śaknoti | nīḥāyapratyayena avyavasthāpitaṃ sad api nīlabodharūpaṇ vijñānam asatkalpam eva | tasmān nīḥāyena nīlabodharūpaṇ vyavasthāpitaṃ vijñānaṃ nīlabodhātmanā sad bhavati |

tasmād adhyavasāyāṃ kurvad eva pratyakṣaṃ pramāṇaṃ bhavati | akṛte tv adhyavasāye nīlabodharūpatvenavyavasthāpitaṃ bhavati vijñānam | tathā ca pramāṇaphalam arthādhigamartūpam aṅganam | ataḥ sādhatamatvābhāvāt pramāṇam eva na syāj jñānam |

nanu na tīvāt jñānam ātmanāvātmanā[40]tathā [36a]vyavasthāpātī, anīḥāyātmakatvāt | na ca nīḥāyo 'py ātmānam tathā 'vasthāpāyitum paryavāpnoti, svātmāny avikalpakatvāt | ta kena tathā vyavasthāyate ity āha -- **nīḥāyapratyayene** | nīḥāyātmakājñānenottarakālabhāvīnā | tenāpy anurūpeneti draṣṭavyam | **tasmāt sūtrīpāṇ anubhūtam** svāsvmedāna prafītam **vyavasthāpāṇahetur** nīḥāyedaṃ samvedanaṃ, na pīḥāyēti nīyamakaraṇasya **hetur** nīṭtam | idam ca vyavasthāpāṇahetur hi **sūrupyaṃ tasya jñānasye** tasya samarthanam | yadī jñānasya tasya sūrupyam evam vyavasthāpāṇahetur tarhi kim kīdṛṣam ca sad vyavasthāpāṇam ity āha -- **nīḥāyēti** | **co** 'vadhāreḥ | **tad** ity aśmāt paro draṣṭavyaḥ | yaśyasa nīlājñānasya sūrupyam tathoktaṃ tad eva jñānam vyavasthāpāṇam nīḥāyētyākāreṇa nīḥāyām ity arthab |

NOTES

[40] "tīkaranēnābhīyapagamasya svarūpam cety antēnābhīyapagamam darsāyati" itī pātho 'ṣtamapāñktisambaddhatvena pañktibhāyabhāge līkhitah pratau dṛṣyate kin tu tasya kutra nivēsa itī na jñāyate -- sam-

kīdṛṣam sat tathā vyavasthāpāṇam ity āha -- **nīḥēti** | pīḥādisamvedanavyāvṛtyā nīḥāyedaṃ samvedanaṃ jñānam ity **avasthāpāyānam** nīḥāyāmānam | kenāvasthāpāyānam ity ākāñkṣyām **nīḥāyapratyayene** yojanyām | nanu kim jñānāt sūrupyam vyatīryate yena sūrupyam tathoktam, jñānam tv evam ucyate ity āśāñkyopasānharāvayāhenā -- **tasmād** itī | yasmāt sūrupyād anyavyavasthāpāṇahetur na ghaṭe, sūrupyam ca jñānād anyam nopapadyate **tasmāt** kāraṇāt | ayam ca -- **tata ekasya vastuṇaḥ kīñcid rūpaṇ** ityāder upapattīḥ prasādīḥāyopasamhārah |

ayam prakaraṇārthab | ekasyaiva jñānasya vyāvṛtīkṛtam bhedaṃ āśīryāḥa vyavasthāpavyavasthāpāṇabhāvah | vāstavaṃ cībhedam upādāya pramāṇaphalayo abheda ucyate | na ca kācīt kṣatīr itī |

sampatti **nīḥāyapratyayene**itī bruvātī yādīdō nīḥāyo vīkṣitas tam **vyavasthāpaka** ityādinopasamhāravijyēna spastayati | vyavasthāpāyafīti **vyavasthāpakab** | sa ca tadbalotpanno 'py anurūpō draṣṭavyaḥ | ananurūpavikalpeṇa vyavasthāpīṭayor api vyavasthāpīvyavasthāpāṇayor anupapattēḥ | yathā marīcīḥ dṛṣṭvā tadbalotpanna vikalpēnavasthāpāyānamayor jalasārūpyajñānayoṛ na tathābhāvah |

[DhPr p.85]

janītena tv adhyavasāyena sūrupyavaśān nīlabodharūpe jāne vyavasthāpāyāme sūrupyaṃ vyavasthāpāṇaheturvāt pramāṇaṃ siddhaṃ bhavati |

yady evam adhyavasāyasaḥitam eva pratyakṣaṃ pramāṇam syāt na kevalam itī cet | na etat evam | yasmāt pratyakṣabalotpanna adhyavasāyena dṛṣṭatvena artho 'vāsyate, na utprekṣātvena | darśanāc ca arthasākṣītkaraṇākhyam pratyakṣavyāpārāḥ utprekṣaṇaṃ tu vikalpavyāpārāḥ | tathā hi parokṣam artham

yenābhīpṛāyēna nīḥāyapratyayasya vyavasthāpakatvam uktaṃ tam abhīvyakanti -- **na tv itī** | **tur** nīḥāyāt pratyakṣam bhavedat darsāyati | avasthāpānā 'śaktau hetum āha -- **nirvikalpakatvād** itī |

nanu paramārthāto yadī taj jñānam nīlam eva rūpatvā sūrupam tadā tathānīḥāyo bhavatu vā mā vā | svayam evāvikalpakatve 'pī tena rūpeṇa sadvyavahāragocaro bhavīsyatīti āśīkyāḥa -- **nīḥāyapratyayene**itī | nīḥāyapratyayēnūrūpeṇa | ananurūpēnākṣītkaravikalpēnavasthāpīṭayāpī kṣaṇīkabodhasya sadvyavahārasya yogyatvāt | **tenāvyavasthāpitaṃ asatkalpam** asat tūlyam svavīḥāyē vyavahāyīṭum aśaktatvāt[36b] | gaṇacchātṛnājñānādivat |

tasmād ityādinā 'mumārthamūpasamhārahāt | yamān nīḥāyena tathā 'vyavasthāpitaṃ asatī sadṛṣāḥ abhavatī **tasmāt** | **nīlabodhātmanā** nīḥāyāyāṃ bodha ityākāreṇa **sad bhavati** sadvyavahāryogyaṃ bhavati | yamātsvasāmārthotpannēnūrūpeṇa nīḥāyapratyayena vyavasthāpitaṃ tathā vahavati nānyathā **tasmāt** kāraṇād **adhyavasāyāṃ** anurūpam nīḥāyāṃ **kurvat** | evakareṇā 'kāreṇā 'karaṇāvasthāyāḥ pramāṇavyavahāraṇam nīḥāyati | anum evārtham vyatīrekamukhena dradhyaṇā āha -- **akṛte tv itī** | **tub** karaṇāvasthāḥ bhavedatvāt āha |

itāyudī tathā 'vyavasthāpitaṃ kim ata ity āha -- **tathā cet** | tasmīnī ca tenātmānā 'vyavasthāpāṇaprakāre satī | tad anīgatvāyī api kim na pramāṇam ity āha -- **ata itī** | **ato** 'dhīgatīkṛtyāyāḥ phalabhūtyā anīspattēḥ | **sādhatamatvābhāvā** itī vīkyabhedah | **tasmāt sādhatamatvābhāvāt** | arthādhīgamalakṣaṇapramāṇasiddhau hi sādhatamatvam pramāṇam ucyate | śī cen na nīḥāyāt tarhi kim apekṣya sādhatamatvatm ātmasākkuryāt, yena tajjñānam pramāṇyam āśuvīṭēti samudāryārthab |

nanu avasāyābhāve tīvād iyam gatī tadbhāve 'pī yady eśavī gatiḥ tadā na pratyakṣam nīma pramāṇam ity āśāñkyānyavamukhēncīdīm āha -- **janīteneti** | **tur** ajanānavasthāyā janānavasthāḥ bhavedatvāt darsāyati | tena tathāvyavasthāpāyāme vyavasthāpakatve ca nīṭtam āha -- **sūrupyavāsād** itī | **siddhaṃ** prafīti bhavati |

yadī pratyakṣam kevalam aśahāyāṃ pravartīyātum anīḥānāṃ nīyamaṇa nīḥāyāṃ apekṣate tarhi ta sahītam eva pramāṇam prasajyētye abhīpṛāyāvān pṛāḥa -- **yady evam** itī | **evam** anantaroktam **yady** abhīyapagamate tadāyam syāt | **ced** itī parābhīyapagamam darsāyati | **netī** pratīṣedhāt | evam saty etan na bhvātī | hetum āha --

[DhPr p.86]

vikalpāyanta utprekṣāmahe na tu paśyāma itī utprekṣātmakam vikalpavyāpāram anubhavad adhyavasāyāt | tasmāt svavyāpārāḥ tīrskṛtya pratyakṣavyāpāram ādarsāyati yatra arthe pratyakṣapūrvako 'dhyavasāyas tatra pratyakṣam kevalam eva pramāṇam itī |

|| [41]ācāryadharmottaracītyāṃ nyāyabīndufīkāyāṃ pratyakṣapāricchedaḥ prathamah ||

NOTES

[41] pramāṇam itī **nyāyabīndufīkāyāṃ** prathamah pāricchedaḥ samīptab || māngalam astu || A. || pramāṇam itī ācāryadharmottaravīracītyāṃ **nyāyabīndufīkāyāṃ** prathamah pāricchedaḥ samīptab || māngalam astu || C.

yasmād itī | **dṛṣṭavyena** darśanāvīṣṭatvena | prakāṛīntaram nīḥāyati **neti** | **utprekṣītatvam** sākṣītkaraṇābhīnīḥāyānīḥāyātīṭvam |

nanu vikalpavyāpārō darśanam | tathā svavyāpārāvīṣṭīrthādhīyavasāne tasya kīc kṣatīr ity āśāñkyāḥa -- **darśanāc** **ceti** | **co** yasmādarthe | yady evam ka tarhi vikalpavyāpārō ity āha -- **utprekṣaṇam** itī |

etaḥ eva **tathā** bhīyādīnā 'vāyanfity anena (-ty antenna) granthena samarthayati |

bhavatv evam tathāpī katham pratyakṣasya kevalasya pīḥāyāṃ na tu vikalpavyāpīty āśāñkyopasamhārapadēśēnāḥ -- **tasmād** itī | etac ca subodham |

evam abhīdāne cīyām aśāśāyo bodhavyaḥ | syātī khalu vikalpavyāpī pīḥāyāṃ yady asau svavyāpāravyukta eva pratyakṣasya sābhāyāḥ bhajate | na cīyām tathā vyāpīryate | svīkṛtapratyakṣavyāpārasyaiva pravṛtīdarśanāt | sa ca darśanaḥlakṣṇo vyāpārāḥ pratyakṣeṇaiva sampādīta itī katham ayam apī pīṣṭapeśanākārī pīḥāyāṃ pratīlabheta |

atha pratyakṣam tīvāt svaprāmāṇyavyavahāryā tam apekṣate | tathā so 'pī pramāṇam evetī matīr tarhi pītā pītvyavahāryāvāśyaṃ putram apekṣati itī putro 'pī pītā prasajyate itī kṛtam atīrīkāvacaṇavīcārānyetī sarvam avadītam |

|| pañdītarhīrvekavīcīdadharmottarāṅgīnībandhasya **dharmottarapradīpāṃ** jñīṭasya prathamah pāricchedaḥ ||

[DhPr p.87] II K A P I T E L

dvītyāḥ svārthānumānapāricchedaḥ |

evam pratyakṣaṃ vyākhyāya anumānaṃ vyākhyātum āha --

anumānaṃ dvīdhā II-1

anumānaṃ dvīdhā dvīprakāram | **atha** anumānalakṣṇe vaktavye kim akasmāt prakārabhedah kathyate | **ucyate** | parārthānumānaṃ śabdātmakam, svārthānumānaṃ tu jñānātmakam | **tayor** atyantabhedāt na ekam lakṣaṇam atī | **tatas** tayoh pratīnyatāṃ lakṣaṇam akhyātum prakārabhedah kathyate | **prakārabhedo hi vyaktibhedah** | **vyaktibhede** ca kathīḥe pratyakīnyatāṃ lakṣaṇaḥ śakyate vaktum | **na anyathā** | **tato** lakṣaṇnīrdeśāgam eva prakārabhedakathanam | **śakyatāṃ** ca prakārabhedakathanam antareṇa lakṣaṇnīrdeśasya jñātāḥ prakārabhedah kathyata itī |

pratyakṣānumānābhedeṇa dvāidham pramāṇam uddīṣṭam | tatra vyākhyātum pratyakṣam | yathoddeśam adhunā 'nūmanāṃ vyākhyātum avasaraṇīpṛāptam ity abhīśandhyāḥā -- **evam** itī | evam anantarakṣena caturdvīdhavīpratīpīṭīnīrākaraṇaprakāreṇa | prakāre dhāpṛatayo 'yam itī darsāyann āha -- **dvīprakāram** itī |

nanu cīnūmānasya lakṣaṇam vaktukāmenāsyā lakṣaṇam eva vaktavyam | ta kim idam aprastutābhīdhanām āśīryāḥ itī pūrvapakṣam -- **arttheyā**idnōthpapatī | **athāśabdō** 'tra praśne | **akasmād** itī nīpāṭō nīmīṭtavacaṇab | **ucyate** ityādinā pariharati | **tayor** jñānābhīdhanātmānoḥ | **ekam** itī sādharānam | yathā caturāṅgam apī pratyakṣānām jñānāṅgīṭvād ekam kalpānīpōdhatvādisādharānaṃ lakṣaṇam sambhavati, tathā yadī syātī pratyakṣaval lakṣaṇam eva prathamam uktaṃ syād itī bhāvah | **pratīnyatāṃ** prātīṣṭīkam | **prakārasya** **bhedo** nānīṭvam |

nanu pratyakīnyatām lakṣaṇam vyaktīvīṣētopadarśanaṃ vīnī na śkyate darsāyitum itī vyaktībhedo eva kathayīṭvayab | ta kim prakārabhedah kathyata ity āha -- **prakāreṇi** | **hīr** yasmāt | yadī tasmīn darsīṭe 'pī pratīnyatalakṣaṇākhyāṇam na śkyam tarhi kim tena kathītenētye āha -- **vyaktīti** | **co** yasmādarthe | **pratīśabdō** 'tra nīyārthīṭvātīḥ, tena **pratī** vīṣīṣṭā **vyaktī**ḥ tatra **nīyātām** itī,

[DhPr p.88]

kim punas tad dvaivīdhyam ity āha --

svārtham parārtham ca II-2

svasmyā idam svārtham | yena svayam pratīpadyate tat svārtham | parasmāy idam parārtham | yena param pratīpadyatī tat parārtham |

spatīnī [pīnīnī 2.1.40] itī yogavībhāgāt samāśah | yad vā nīyatam vīṣṭtam lakṣaṇāṃ na śkyam vaktum | kva ca nīyatam ity āśāñkyoktam -- **pratyakīṭtī** | vyaktau vyaktīv ity avyāyībhāvah | yasmād anyathā pratīnyatalakṣaṇākhyānāśkyatvam **tatas** tasmāt | **lakṣaṇnīrdeśāgam** evetī lakṣaṇnīrdeśanīṭtam eva |

etena yev codyate 'lakṣaṇamātre kathīḥe vīṣṭītalakṣaṇam anumānaṃ ekam anekam vā 'stu | kim tasya prakārabhedakathanena" itī ta parīṭham | yadī hi sādharānam lakṣaṇam abhīpṛēyedaṃ uyate tadā tam nīḥṭīti kim kathyeta | **atha** vīṣṭīṭam lakṣaṇam tad apī vyaktībhedakathanam antareṇa vaktum yadī śkyeta kim na kathyeta | kevalam idam eva nīṣṭīti | ata evīdīm eva tad abhīdhanāṃ nīḥāyām, na tu paścād itī darsāyitum āha -- **śakyatām** itī | **tad anyataraṇa lakṣaṇnīrdeśāśkyatām** jñātāḥ **co** 'avadhāreṇe | **prāg** lakṣaṇakathanāt pūrvam |

syād etat -- svārthānumānaṃ evamlakṣaṇam parārthānumānaṃ evamlakṣaṇam itī kim vīṣṭīṭam lakṣaṇam na śkyate vaktum? evam apī kim anumānavadītam nīvedīṭam bhavati yena sasamkhyeyā samkhyā -- **anumānaṃ dvīdhā svārtham parārtham** cety ucyate itī? satyam etat | kevalam nīyamārtham etad vībhāgavacaṇam itī brīṭmah | **anumānaṃ dvīdhā** -- dvīdhaivaivam ātmakam itī katham nāma[37b] | prafītyetī | itarathēna tīvād etīvād eva vyutpādyatāyāḥ prastutam, anyatra punar anyad apy anumānaṃ vyutpādyam aśfīty āśāñkā nāhāya nīrkrīṭī syād itī ||

pūrvavaccheśavadīdīrūpeṇa anyathā 'pī dvāivīdhyasambhāvāt samśayānab prechati -- **kim punar** itī | **kim** itī sāmānyāt prechati -- **punar** itī vīṣēṭabab |

svārthāśabdasya vīgraham darsāyati -- **svasmyā** itī | **arthāśabdēna** nīḥāyāsmāśād āśya padavīgraham āha | **idam** ity anumānaṃ | **svārtham** itī samastapadnīrdeśa eśab | **asya** cīṭnapratīpīṭṭīḥ prajoyanam ity arthab | anum evārtham spūṭayann āha -- **yene** | **yenānumāneṇa** karaṇābhūtenānumānā **svayam pratīpadyate** parokṣam artham itī śēśah, prakaraṇalabhyam vā | ta svārthājñānam ātmapratīpīṭṭīḥ prajoyanam itī yāvāt |

Pratipatti

Pratipatti (Pratipatti)

kāryasvabhāvayor eva tu gamakatvaṃ katham itü bruvataḥ pūrvapakṣavādinō 'yam āśayah -- tādātmayatadupattī evānyasya bhaviṣyataḥ, tatas ca gamakatvam iti | kāryasvabhāvayor iti dvayo[r tu]ccārane cāyam tasya bhāvaḥ -- bhavadibhar evānupalambhō 'nyor antarbhāvita itü |

..... nupalabdhir ity ukte kuto 'sya pūrvapakṣavyōttāhānā?' satyam etat, kevalam tad evā m ity asyāpy anupalabdheḥ

[DhPr p.117]

atha tata eva kasmāḍ ity āha --

anyathā ca anupalabdhiḥlakṣaṇaprāpteṣu deśakālasvabhāvaviprakrṣṭeṣy artheṣy ātmapratyakṣanivṛtteḥ abhāvānīcayābhāvāt II-27

anyathā ceti | satī vastunī tasyā adṛṣyānupalabdheḥ sambhavād ity anyathāśabdārthaḥ | etasmād kārāṇāt nānyasyā anupalabdheḥ pratīśedhasiddhiḥ |

kuta etad -- saty api vastunī tasyāḥ sambhava ity āha -- *anupalabdhiḥlakṣaṇaprāpteṣy* ityādi | iha pratyañtārasakālyāt svabhāvavīcēṣe copalabdhiḥlakṣaṇaprāpto 'rtha uktaḥ | dvayor cāikasyāpy abhāve 'nupalabdhiḥlakṣaṇaprāpto 'rtha ucyate |

tad *idānupalabdhiḥlakṣaṇaprāpteṣy* itī pratyañtārasavāikavyavanta uktaḥ | *deśakālasvabhāvaviprakrṣṭeṣy* itī svabhāvavīcēṣarāhitā uktaḥ | deśāś ca kālāś ca svabhāvāś ca tair vipakrṣṭā itī vīgrahaḥ | teṣy abhāvānīcayasyābhāvāt | saty api vastunī tasyā bhāva iṣṭaḥ |

kasmān nīcayābhāvā ity āha -- teṣu pratipattuḥ ātmano yat *pratyakṣam* tasya nivṛtṭeḥ kārāṇāt *nīcayābhāvāḥ* | yasmād anupalabdhiḥlakṣaṇaprāpteṣu ātmapratyakṣanivṛtṭeḥ abhāvānīcayābhāvāḥ, tasmāt saty api vastunī ātmpratyakṣanivṛtṭilakṣaṇāyā adṛṣyānupalabdheḥ sambhavaḥ | tato yathoktāyā eva pratīśedhasiddhiḥ |

Pratīśedhasiddhiḥ

pratīśedhasambhavad ity abhiprāyena pūrvapakṣapravṛtṭeḥ adosa eṣaḥ | **pratīśedhasā**bdena vyavahāro 'bhīpreta itī **pratīśedhavivahāra** itī vivṛtam | mūle tv **apī**śabdāḥ sādhyāntarasamuccaye | kāsau yathoktety āha yeti |

mūlāsāmānyasthitam abhīvyanaktī **tasmād anyato** 'dṛṣyasñūnupalabdheḥ **no**kṭā pratīśedhasiddhir itī prakṛtena sambandhaḥ |

yady adṛṣyānupalabdher na bhavati tadāñūnupalabdhitvīcēṣe vivakṣitōyāpi mā bhād ity abhipretyāha **tatas tvā**d itī | tasmād asambhavad kārānāt **tata** itī tata eva dṛṣyānupalabdher itī vivakṣitam itarathā nyasyāpi pratīśedhasiddhikathanaprasaṅgāt |

nanu tato 'py asty anyato 'pi | katham punas **tata** eveti nīyamo lābhyate ity abhiprāyavān āha **at**heti | **athaś**abdāḥ praśne | **anyathā** cety uttaram vyācakṣāna ihaiva cchedam darśayati **caś**abdān ca yasmādarthe | dṛṣyānupalabdher ukṭāt prakārād adṛṣyānupalabdher anyaprakāratvam anyathātvam vivakṣitam **ic**āryasyeti

[DhPr p.118]

atheyam dṛṣyānupalabdhiḥ kasmān kāle pramāṇam, kīmpvabhāvā, kīmpvyāpārā cety āha --

amūḍhasmṛtimskāryāñīlasya varttāmānasya ca pratipattipratyakṣasya nivṛttir[47]abhāvavyavahārapravarttanī[48] II-28

NOTES
[47] nivṛttir anupalabdhir CD
[48] -ārasādhani BCDPHEN

Amūḍhetyādiḥ

amūḍhetyādi[49] | *pratipattibḥ* *pratyakṣo* ghaṭādir arthaḥ, *tasya nivṛttir* anupalabdhiḥ tadabhāvsvabhāveti yavat | ata evābhāvo na sādhyāḥ svabhāvānupalabdheḥ siddhatvat |[50]avidyamāno 'pi ca[51]ghaṭādir ekajāñānasamsarginī bhūtale[52]bhāsāmāne samsgrasāmāgriko jñāyamāno dṛṣṭaya[53]sambhāvītavāt pratyakṣa uktaḥ | ata ekajāñānasamsargi[54]dṛṣyamāno 'rthas tajñānam ca pratyakṣanivṛtī ucyate | tato hi dṛṣyamānād arthāt tadbudheḥ ca samagradasānasāmāgrikatvena pratyakṣatayā sambhāvītasya nivṛttir avasīyate | tasmād arthajñāne eva pratyakṣasya ghaṭayābhāvā ucyate | na tu nivṛttimātram ihābhāvāḥ nivṛttimātrād dṛṣyānivṛtīnīcayāt |

NOTES

- [49] amūḍheti APE amūḍhetyādi; om. HN.
[50] yathā ca pratipattipratyakṣanivṛttir anupalabdhiḥ pradēśas tajñānam cocyate tathā avidyamāno 'pītyādīnā darśayāti -- ti.
[51] ca om. C
[52] bhūtale om. AEP
[53] dṛṣyamānatayā BDHN
[54] ekajāñānasamsargāt -- B

Pratipatti

Pratipatti (Pratipatti)

Pratipatti (Pratipatti)

Pratipatti (Pratipatti)

darśayam āha **satti** | etasmāt satī vastunī tatsambhavad | mūle tv **anyathā cānupalabdhiḥlakṣaṇaprāpteṣy** ity ekavaktyatayāvīrthaḥ sāṅgacchate | nā yasabdhirvayākyāyā, nāpy uttarapadyākyāyāne pūrvapakṣavacanā(na)prayāśab kṣcitē | tathā tu na prakṛtām **dharmottare**ṅcī kim atra kumalā? **kuta etad** itī sāmānyeknotvā vīcēsanīstham karoti saty **ap**tī | etac ca vīgraha itī antam sugamam |

teṣv anupalabdhiḥlakṣaṇaprāpteṣv abhāvānīcayābhāvāt | saty api vastunī asyānupalabdher bhāva iṣṭaḥ | anenaitād āha -- nāsmākam atra pramāṇam asti yat saty eva vastunī sā bhavati | kin tu tasyām satyām api yasmāt pratyaḇo dolāyate tasmād evam ucyata itī |

samprati nīcayābhāvāsvāyādhiḥm prayeṣamāna āha **kasmāt** sakāśād itī | parapratyakṣanivṛtṭe aśakyānīcayatve tannivṛtīrartham **ātmapratyakṣagrahaṇam** | nanu yady ayam apādānapraṇo na tu hetuprasānas tadā katham idam āha **tasya nivṛtṭe kārāṇān nīcayābhāvā** itī cet | na | anyīrthavāt kārānasābdasya | nīcayābhāvāsya śabdena nyūyena jñāyamānīcayāḥ prakṛtībḥ kārāṇam | "janīkartuḥ prakṛtībḥ" [Pāṇinī 1.4.30] ity anena labdhāpādānasamjñākād asmād ity arthasya vivakṣitavāt | anyathā tv asaṃajñasam syāt | **yasmād** ityādinoktam artham upasaṃharati | etac ca **pratīśedhasiddhir** ity etad antam sugamam ||

sampraty anupalabdher anumānājñānāhetuvāt prāmānyam svabhāvavīcēṣo vyāpārāś cokto 'pi kālapurusaviṣeṣaparīghraṇena vaktum **athetyā**dīnā praśnapūrvam upakramate | **athaś**abda ārambhe pūrvavat |

[DhPr p.119]

nanu ca dṛṣyānivṛttir avasīyate dṛṣyānupalambhāt | satyam evaitā | kevalam ekajāñānasamsarginī dṛṣyamāne ghaṭo yadi bhaved dṛṣya eva bhaved itī dṛṣyāḥ sambhāvītāḥ | tato dṛṣyānupalabdhir nīcītā | dṛṣyānupalabdhinīcayāsāmārthyād[55] eva ca[56]dṛṣyābhāvo nīcītāḥ | yadi hi dṛṣyas tatra bhaved dṛṣyānupalambho na bhavet | ato dṛṣyānupalambhanīcayād dṛṣyābhāvāḥ sāmārthyād avasītāḥ na[57]vyavahṛta itī dṛṣyānupalambhena vyavaharītvayāḥ | tasmād arthānātram ekajāñānasamsargī dṛṣyamānam tajñānaṃ ca pratyakṣanivṛttīnīcayāhetuvāt | pratyakṣanivṛttīr uktaṃ draṣṭavyam |

NOTES
[55] -anupalambha- CD
[56] ca om. E
[57] na tu vyava- APHEN

Pratipatti

Pratipatti (Pratipatti)

pratyakṣapṛatīśedhatvāt **pratyakṣo ghaṭādir** | nivṛttīśabdenācāryāñūnupalabdhir vivakṣitē darśayati **tasya nivṛttir anupalabdhir** itī | **anupalabdhisā**bdenāpi vivakṣīkartṛkamaudharmopalabdhīparyudīśenānyād ekajāñānasamsargī vastu tajñānam ca vivakṣitam | etad eva spṛṣṭayati **tadabhāv**svabhāveti **yvād** itī | tasya pratīśedhasyā ghaṭāder abhāvo vīcēṣito bhāvās tatsvabhāvā | **tadabhāv**svabhāvāvatābdena yāvān artha ukta tadanupalabdhisābdenōpi itī yāvād ity asyārthaḥ | yato 'nyopalabdhir eva tadnupalabdhiḥ | saiva ca tadabhāvo nānyo 'tu evāsmād eva kārāṇād abhāvo ghaṭāder na sādhyāḥ | kuto na sādhyā itī **svabhāvānupalabdher** līṅgāt | kuto na sādhyā ity āha **siddhatvāt** nīcītavād ghaṭābhāvāsyeti prakaraṇāt |

evam manyate -- tadekajāñānasamsargī vastu tajñānam ca ghaṭādyanupalabdhīḥ tadabhāvāś ca | tac cendīryajena pratyakṣena svasamvedanena ca siddham itī na līṅgād abhāvāḥ sādhyata itī | nanv avidyamāno ghaṭādir katham pratyakṣāḥ ? atha pratyakṣāḥ, katham tadnupalabdhir ucyata ity āha **avidyamāno 'pi** ceti | na | kevalam 'vidyamānāt pratyakṣa ucyate ity **apī**śabdāḥ | [samsgrā samasātā **sāmāgrī**] kārānakalipo yasyceti vīgrahaḥ | śeṣād vibhāsā [Pāṇinī 5.4.154] itī kap | na kapī [Pāṇinī 7.4.14] itī hrasvatvapatīśedhaḥ | **jñāyamāno** nīcītyamāno [ghaṭādir ekajāñāna]samsarginī pra ... tadnupalabdher evety avadhāranīyam | pratyakṣanivṛttīḥ ghaṭīyanupalabdhiḥ | kasmāt tu dvayam tallocyate ity āha **tato hi** | hīti yasmāt | yasmād amī eva dṛṣyaghaṭādirūccharipannivṛtīvyaseyabheti tasmāt karaṇāt | **artha** ekajāñānasamsargīvastvāntaram, **jñānaṃ** ca tasyaiva | etad eva vyatīrekamukhena draḍhayati **na tv** itī | nivṛttimātram upalabdhyabhāvāmātram | tasya tabhāve ko doṣa ity āha **nivṛttimātrād** itī | **dṛṣyānivṛtī**nīcayād dṛṣyābhāvanīcayāt |

īha nivṛttimātrasya prasajyapratīśedhātmano nīcētum aśakyatvān na hetuvam yuyata itī **dharmottara**svāśayo nivṛttimātrād dṛṣyānivṛtīnīcayād itī bruvataḥ | pūrvapakṣavādinā tv evam jñātam nivṛttimātrān nīrvīcēṣānāḍ evam evam pratīśedhati | tad aham savīcēṣanam nivṛttimātram eva darśayāmītī pramodamāna āha **nanu** ceti | **dṛṣyānivṛttir** dṛṣyābhāvāḥ | **dṛṣyānupalambhād** ity atrānupalambhasābdenopalambhābhāvāmātram vivakṣitam itarathā pūrvapakṣavādināḥ prakṛtam bhīyeta | anena savīcēṣanam evopalambhābhāvāmātram prasajyapratīśedharūpam

[DhPr p.120]

yathā cāikajāñānasamsarginī pratyakṣe ghaṭasya pratyakṣatvam āropitam asaḇo 'pi tathā tasmīn ekajāñānasamsarginye afte cāmūḍhasmṛtimskāre varttamāne ca ghaṭasya[58]taddrūpaṃ[59]āropitam asaḇa itī draṣṭavyam | anena ca[60]dṛṣyānupalabdhīḥ pratyakṣaghaṭānivṛttīsvabhāvokṭā | sā ca siddhā | tena na[61]ghaṭābhāvāḥ sādhyāḥ api tu abhāvavyavahāra ity uktaṃ |

NOTES

- [58] afte varttamāne cāmūḍhasmṛtimskāre ca ghaṭasya
[59] taddrūpaṃ ABPHEN
[60] ca om. -- anena dṛṣyā ABPHE
[61] na om. -- tena ghaṭā --B

Pratipatti

Pratipatti (Pratipatti)

amūḍho 'bhrāṣṭo darśanāhīṭha smṛtījananarūpaḥ *samskāro* yasmin ghaṭādu sa tathokṭaḥ | tasya *atīṣya* pratīpṭṭipratyakṣyete sambandhaḥ | *vartamānasya* ca pratīpṭṭipratyakṣyete sambandhaḥ | *amūḍhasmṛtsaṅskāragrahaṇam* tu na vartamānaviśeṣam | yasmād attīte ghaṭaviviktrapradēśāne smṛtsaṅskāro mūḍho dṛśyaghaṭānupalambhe dṛśye ca ghaṭe mūḍho bhavati | vartamāne tu[62]ghaṭarāhīṭhapradēśāne na smṛtsaṅskāramohaḥ | ata eva na ghaṭābhāve nāpi ghaṭānupalambhe mohaḥ | tasmā[63]na vartamānānēdhyaviśeṣam amūḍhasmṛtsaṅskāragrahaṇam smṛtsaṅskāravayabhīcārābhāvā[64]vartamānasyārthasya | ata eva *vartamānasya* cetī caśabdāḥ kṛtāḥ viśeṣanarāhīṭasya vartamānasya viśeṣanarāhīṭena samuccayo yathā vijāyete[65]

NOTES
[62] vartamāne ca ghaṭa ABPHEN
[63] ata eva na ghaṭānupalambhe nāpi ghaṭe mohaḥ -- ACDPHEN. ata eva na ghaṭānupalambhe nāpi ghaṭe mohaḥ -- B
[64] -grahaṇam vyabhīcāra- -- C.
[65] iti om. -- vijāyete | tad -- B.

tad ayam arthaḥ atīto 'nupalambhaḥ sphuṭaḥ[66]smṛyamāṇaḥ pramāṇam vartamānās ca | tato 'nāsti iha ghaṭāḥ anupalabdhvat' 'nāsti anupalabhyamānavat' itī śakyaṃ jñātum | 'na tu na bhaviṣyati atra ghaṭāḥ anupalapymānavat' itī[67]śakyaṃ jñātum[68] | anāgatāyā anupalabdhēḥ sattvasandēhād itī kālavīṣeḥ 'nupalabdhē vyākhyātāḥ |

NOTES
[66] sphuṭam -- BPHEN.
[67] anupalabhyamānavat -- A
[68] jñātum śakyaṃ -- C

nanu dṛśyānupalabdhīḥ kasmin kāle pramāṇam kimsabhāvāḥ kimvyāpārā cetī trīṣṭam pṛṣṭa ācāryas tatrāneṇa kim ākhyātam ācāryeṇy āśāntikāṃ apūkurvaṇam āha aneneti | *anena pratīpṭṭipratyakṣyaya nīyitīr* itī vacaneṇa | co 'vadhāraṇe | *svabhāvāsyē* (-bhāve)ty asyānāntaram draṣṭavyaḥ | *pratyakṣasya* ghaṭasya | prasajyapratīśedhalaḥsanāvṛttimācāyabhetuvāt pratyakṣaghaṭānupalabdhīḥ | naḥaḥ paryudāsavṛtī | tadakājānāsanāsarṅgi vastu tajjñānam ca dṛvayam *svabhāvo* rīpaṃ yasyā dṛśyānupalabdhēḥ sā tathokṭā vyākhyāteḥ | śeṣaḥ |

nanu dṛśyānupalabdhīrḥiṭam liṅgam asyā paryudāsarīpaṃ, sādhyaṃ na prasajyapratīśedhārūpaḥ kim na bhavatyī āha setī | *co* yasmāt | sā tathāvīdihānupalabdhī uktam ācāryeṇa sībhāvavyavahārapravartanīy anena śabdeneti bhāvāḥ | dharmottareṇa cāta eva *abhāvo na sādhya* ity anena |

[DhPr p.122]

vyāpāraṃ darśayati | abhāvāsyā vyavahāraḥ nāstīty evam ākarāṃ jñānam śabdās caivam ākarāḥ nīṣāṅkaṃ gamanāgamalakṣṇā[69]ca pravṛtīḥ kāyiko 'bhāvavyavahāraḥ | ghaṭābhāve hi jñāte nīṣāṅkaṃ gantum āgantum ca pravartate |

NOTES
[69] nīṣāṅkaṃ gamanāgamalakṣṇā -- DB; nīṣāṅkā gamanāgamanyo (?) lakṣṇā -- C.

tad etasya[70]trivīdhyaspy *abhāvavyavahārasya*[71]dṛśyānupalabdhīḥ *pravartanī*[72]sādhani pravartikā |

NOTES
[70] tad evam asya-- CD; tad evam etasya, tad eva tasya -- B.
[71] aspy abhāvāsyā vyavahārasya] -- C.
[72] [pravartanī om. ABCDPHEN.

yady api ca nāsti ghaṭāḥ itī jñānam anupalabdhē eva bhavati ayam eva cābhāvanīcayāḥ tathāpi yasmāt pratyakṣeṇa kevalāḥ pradēśa upalabdhās tasmāt iha ghaṭo nāstīty evam ca[73]pratyakṣavyāpāram anasaraty abhāvanīcayāḥ tasmāt pratyakṣasya kevalapradēśagrahaṇavyāpārānusūbhāvāvanīcayāḥ pratyakṣakṛtāḥ |

NOTES
[73] ca om. -- C.

nanu yathā vikalpena viśayīkriyamāno 'tīto 'nupalambhaḥ pramāṇam ucyate tathā vikalpaspyāvyāthaprasarāvād anāgato 'py anupalambho vikalpyamānaḥ kim na tathā pramāṇam ity āha *tad ayam* itī | yasmāt kevalapradēśadarśanāhīṭhaḥ samskāro 'tīte ghaṭādv amūḍho grhyate, vartamāne tu tasmīn smṛtsaṅskāre moho na sambhavy eva *tat* tasmād *ayam* tīparyārthaḥ | anupalambhāvanīcayabhetuvād anupalambhaḥ kevalapradēśādīḥ sphuṭo yathāśau kevalo 'nubhūtas tathā smṛtvā viśayīkriyamāṇaḥ pramāṇam | vartamānās ca tīdrg anupalambhaḥ sphuṭo 'bhrāntena jñāneṇa gṛhyamāna itī draṣṭavyam | yata Idṛśo 'nupalambhaḥ pramāṇam *tatas* tasmāt | kuto na śakyaṭe jñātum ity āhānāgatāyā itī | tathāivena nīśeṭo hi hetuḥ gamako 'nyathā sandīghāsīdhattā hetuśodhā syād ity abhiprīyāḥ | pratyakṣanīvṛtīsādena tīvad dṛśyānupalabdhēḥ svabhāvo darīto '*mūḍhetyādīnā* tu kim darītam ity āha *kāketi* | [tīreṇam arthe]ḥ naivam *kālavīṣeḥ* 'nupalabdhē vyākhyāta itī | *kālavīṣeḥ* 'tīto vartamānās ca vyākhyātāḥ kaḥīto neneṭi śeṣaḥ | ete cāīte vartamāne ca kāle 'nupalabdhēḥ pramāṇākyānam asyopalakṣaṇam draṣṭavyam, kāryasabhāvahetvor api tayoh kālyoḥ prāmāṇyāt | tathā hy āśid atra vahnīr dhūmasyopalabdhvat' | astī vahnīr iha dhūmasyopalabhyamānavat | tathāśīd iha pīdāpāḥ śīmāspīyāḥ upalabdhvat' | asītha vīkṣyāḥ śīmāspīyāḥ upalabhyamānavād ity apī bhavaty eva |

nanu dṛśyānupalambhe bhavatu jñānābhīdhanālaksano vyavahāraḥ | kāyikas tu katham ity āha *ghaṭeti* | hīr yasmāt | *pravartata* itī yogyatayocyate | pravṛtīyogyas tīvad bhavatyī | ata eva cābhāvayogyatā sādhycocyate | *tadetasyē* lokokīr eṣā | tac caitac cetī vīgrahaḥ kāryaḥ | yadvā yato 'bhāvanīcayo nupalabdhīmīttakās *tat* tasmāt | *apīr* atīśayē | āśītam ekasya dṛvayor vā pravartanī, trivīdhyasya yāvat pravartanīy arthaḥ | *pravartanīy* asya dṛvayam etad vīvaranam spaṣṭārthaḥ *sādhani pravartiketi* pravartyatī *pravartanī* yogyatayoktam | sībhāvātrīṣṭam abhāvavyavahāraṃ pravartayitum yogyā tīvamātrānīmīttakāvāt tasya | saty arthīte puruśas tīn vyavahāraṇ ācaratu nā vā | ata evābhāvavyavahārayogyatā pradēśādēḥ sādhyaṭe dṛśyānupalambheneṭi paramārthaḥ |

[DhPr p.123]

kīn ca | dṛśyānupalambhāvanīcayakarāśāmarthyād eva pūrvoktayā nīṣyā pratyakṣeṇaivābhāvo nīśeṭaḥ | kevalam adṛṣṭānām apī sattvasambhavāt sattvasāṅkayā na asattvam[74]vyavahartum | ato 'nupalambho 'bhāvā[75]vyavahārayatī dṛśyo yato 'nupalambhaḥ tasmān nāstīti | ato dṛśyānupalambho o 'bhāvājñānaṃ kṛtṃ pravartayati na tu akṛtṃ karottī[76]abhāvanīcayo 'nupalambhāt pravṛto 'pī pratyakṣeḥ kṛto 'nupalambhena pravartīta ukta itī abhāvavyavahārapravartīyānupalabdhī[77] | kasmat punar attīte vartamāna cānupalabdhīr gamīkety āha

NOTES
[74] śāknoty abhāvam -- C
[75] [bhāvam om. -- A
[76] itī om. -- C.
[77] abhāvavyavahāre pravartīyānupalabdhīḥ -- C; pravartīyānupalabdhīḥ -- A; pravartīyānupalabdhīḥ -- PH. pravartīyānupalabdhīḥ -- B.

tasyā evābhāvanīcayāt II-29

tasyā eva yathokṭakālyāyā anupalabdhē abhāvanīcayāt | anāgatā hy anupalabdhīḥ svayam eva sandīghasvabhāvā | tasyā asīddhāyā nā 'bhāvanīcayo 'pī tv atītavartamānāyā itī ||

nanu yadi nāstīty evam ākarāṃ jñānam anupalabdhē rīṅgād bhavati, katham tarhī pratyakṣāvasīto 'bhāva ukta ity āha -- *yady apī cetī* nīpātasamūdyo yady apīśabdavad vīśēśābhīdhanīmīttābhīyupagame vartate | abhāvanīcayāśabdāsāmānādhīkaranyād ayam eveṭi nīrdeśaḥ | caśabdo vaktavyam etad ity asyārthe tra vartate |

abhāvanīcasya tadā śthāyīlābhād anupalambhād evety uktam draṣṭavyam | *tathāpī* laukīkōtīr iyaṃ nīgādābhīdhanārāmbhe | *tasmā*chabdena *yasmā*chabda ākṣīptaḥ | tenāyam arthaḥ | yasmāt kevalapradēśagrahanālaksanavyāpārānusārī ghaṭo nāstīty abhāvanīcayāḥ tasmāt pratyakṣakṛta ucyate itī śeṣaḥ | kasya vyāpārānusārīty ākāṅkṣīyam uktam -- *pratyakṣasya* pramāṇavīśeṣyete |

atha syād -- yady ayam pratyakṣakṛtas tadā pratyakṣapravartito 'pī | tat kim dṛśyānupalambhena kriyati ity āśāṅkyā -- *kīfice* na vaktavyāntarasamuccaye | tadvīktrapradēśādīgrāhīnā pratyakṣenāivābhāvo nīśeṭyābhāvāḥ prasajyapratīśedhātīmī nīśeṭāḥ | katham? dṛśyānupalambha upalambhābhāvas tuccārāpas tamīścayakanāsanāmārtīyād anyathānīyupapatchē | *pūrvoktayā nīṣyā* yady hi dṛśyas tara bhavet, dṛśyānupalambho na bhavet īvamātmīkayā | yady pratyakṣam īttham pratīśedhyābhāvam nīśeṭyayati, vyavahāryitum apī śāknoty evety āha -- *kevalam* kin tu na *śāknoty* vyavahartum ity antarbhūtanījārhatvān nīrdeśāsyā vyavahāryitum ity arthaḥ | kuto na śāknoty āha -- *sattvasāṅkayete* pratīśedhyasattvasya svarūpasya sattvasāṅkayā sandehena hetunā | nanv adarśane 'pī katham sandeha ity āha -- *adṛṣṭete* | tena pratyakṣenādṛṣṭānām apī pīśeṭādīnām *sattvasya* sadbhāvāsyā *sambhavāt* sambhāvayamānavāt nīṣyāṃ śāṅkāmānupalambhāvyabhīcāro by apī atīśayē | atāḥ pratyakṣasya tīrāśaktāvāt sīpī katham vyavahāryatīty āha -- *dṛśyā itī* | ato 'smātkārānāḥ *kṛtṃ* pratyakṣeneṭi prakāraṇāt | etad eva vyatīrekamūkhena draḍhayati -- *na tv itī* | yasmāt pratyakṣavyāpārānusārīabhāvanīcasya *īṭis* tasmāt | **abhāvanīcayo**

[DhPr p.124]

sampraty anupalabdhēḥ prakārabhedam darśayitum āha --

sā ca prayogabhedād ekādāśaparakā -- II-30

sā ca eṣānupalabdhīḥ *ekādāśaparakā* -- ekādāśa prakārā asyā[78]itī ekādāśaparakā | kutāḥ prakārabhedāḥ ? prayogabhedāt | prayogaḥ prayukṭīḥ śabdasyābhīdhyāpārā[79]ucyate | śabdo hi śākṣāt kvacīd arthāntarābhīdhyāyī, kvacīd pratīśedhāntarābhīdhyāt | sarvatraiva tu dṛśyānupalabdhīr aśābdotpāpī gamyati itī vācakavyāpārabhedād anupalambhaprakārabhedo na tu svarūpabhedād itī yāvāt |

NOTES
[78] -dhih *ekādāśaparakā* asyā -- APE.
[79] abhīdhanāvā -- ABCDPHEN.

prakārabhedān āha --

atitvṛtasetye arthaḥ | evam uttaratṛpi adṛṣyatvam idṛṣyam eva draṣṭavyam | tasyābhāve sādhyā ity adhyāhārah |

[DhPr p.130]

tasmād yatra varṇavivēṣād vahnir dṛṣyaḥ śītasparśo dūrasthatvāt[85]sann apy adṛṣyaḥ tatṛṣyaḥ prayogaḥ ||

NOTES

[85] dūrāt -- BD

viruddhakāryopalabdhir yathā nātra śītasparśo dhūmād itī II-35

pratyēdhena yad viruddhaṃ tatkāryasopalabdhir gamikā yatheti | atreti dharmi | na śītasparśa itī śītasparśābhāvāḥ sādhyāḥ | dhūmād itī hetuḥ | yatra śītasparśaḥ san dṛṣyaḥ

ko 'sāv evamvidho viśaya ity āha -- **tatreti** vākyaopanyāse | **upastīṣṭau** pratyaśannau samunnatāv uccau | **tarūpāṃ gahaṃ** gahvarāṃ tenopeto yuktaḥ | dvīṭya ekayā śūlayā ghatate nimitta ekaśīlārūpaḥ tūpa itī yāvāt | tattvenaiva ca **nīrvṛkṣakakṣakāḥ** | **kaḥṣas** tṛṇam | nīrgatau vṛkṣakakṣau yata itī vīgrahaḥ | bhavaty evam tathāpi katham aśyāḥ prayoga ity āha **draṣṭāpīti** | **apir** avadhāraṇe **na vivecayati** aśyānantaram draṣṭavyam (-vyah) | **tasya** tādṛśasya draṣṭuḥ | bhavatu draṣṭuḥ | tāvad dūradesasthāyitayā śīmaspāyāvivekas tathāpi yenaiva vṛkṣābhāvam pratīpadyate tenaiva śīmaspābhāvam api kim na pratīpadyata ity āha **sa hīti** | **hir** yasmat | katham dṛṣyānupalambhād avasyaṭī ity āha **dṛṣyatvād vṛkṣatvasyeti** prakaraṇāt | kutas tarhi śīmaspābhāvāvam avastīti ity āha **śīmaspāti** | tuśabdo vaidharmye | **itī** tasmādarthe |

abhāvasābdenābhāvo 'bhāvavyavahāraś cōkto draṣṭavyaḥ | evam uttaratṛpi pratīyem | prayogaḥ punar idṛṣyaḥ kāryaḥ yatra yasya vyāpakam nāsti na tat tatṛṣṭi | yathāśati prameyate prāmānyam | nāsti ca vṛkṣatvam śīmaspāpṛṣṭasya vyāpakam itī | anena vyāpakānupalambhasya vyāpābhāve gamakatvapratīpādanena nityānām arthakriyākāritvābhāvāḥ kramayaugapadyayo vyāpakayor abhāvād ityādi darśitam draṣṭavyam |

pratyēdhyetādīnā svabhāvaviruddhopalabdhīm vyācṣṭe mūle tūdhāyitā ity adhyāhāra itī darśayām āha **udāhṛiyatā** itī | sukhapratīpattartham maulan dharmyādvīpravibhāgam darśayām āha **atreti** | eteneivare 'py ekopādānādvīkalpe sampradānādvīkalpe viruddhopalabdhīprasāṅgena darśitāḥ | vīkalpasya vīkalpāntreṇa saḥāśītilakṣaṇasya vīrodhasya svasantāne siddhatvāt | tātā ca tasyānīrūpyakartṛtvam ityāntam | anyathā yugapād dṛṣṭopādānām anupatthī prasajyeta | anīrūpyakartṛve cadhīpatyamāntreṇa kartṛtvam syāt | tathā ca karmaṇā siddhasādhanaṭvam tīvasasādhanaṭvam kīryatvādīnām ityādi darśitam ||

viruddhakāryopalabdhīm vyācṣṭāna ity āha **pratyēdhyeneti** | mīlagamikā vivakṣitābhāvapratīpāketi vivakṣitam itī darśayitum ity āha **gamiketi** | pūrvavad dharmyādikathanam |

[DhPr p.131]

syāt tatra dṛṣyānupalabdhir gamikā | yatra viruddho vahnīḥ pratyakṣaḥ tatra viruddhopalabdhir gamikā[86] | dvayor api tu paroṣṭvate viruddhakāryopalabdhīḥ[87] | prayujyate | tatra[88] | samastāpavarakasthaṃ śītam nīvartayitum samarthasyāgner anumāpakam yadā vīṣiṣṭam dhūmakalāpaṃ nīryāntam apavarakāt paśyati tadā vīṣiṣṭād vahnere anumītāt śītasparśanīvṛttim anumīte[89] | ita dṛṣyamānadvārapadesasahitā sarvo 'pavarakābhāntaradeso[90] | dharmi sādhyapratīpatty anusaraṇāt pūrvavad draṣṭavya itī[91] ||

NOTES

[86] -upalabdhīḥ -- ABPHEN.
[87] viruddhakāryopalabdhīḥ -- A.
[88] yatra -- A.
[89] nīvṛttir anumīyate -- AC.
[90] sarvāpavarakā -- APHEN.
[91] itī om. -- APHEN.

viruddhavyāptopalabdhir yathā na dhruvabhāvi bhūtasya vīnāṣaḥ hetvantarāpekṣaṇād itī[92]II-36

NOTES

[92] itī om. -- E.

pratyēdhyasya yad viruddhaṃ tena vyāptasya dharmāntarasya upalabdhir udāhartavyā | yatheti | dhruvam avasyaṃ bhavattī[93] | dhruvabhāvi neti dhruvabhāvīvanīṣedhaḥ[94] | sādhyāḥ | vīnāṣo dharmi |

NOTES

[93] itī om. -- BCD.
[94] -pratyēdhaḥ -- C.

tasmīn iyam prakṛtyavetye āha -- **yatreṭi** | dvayor viruddhasītasparśayoh | **apir** avadhāraṇe | tu pūrvamad vaidharmye | kaḥ punar idṛṣo viśaya ity āha -- **tatreti** | nanu ca pradīpasīkṣābhāve(-bhāve) dhūme 'pi na śītasparśābhāvāḥ, tat katham iyam gamikety āha **samasteti** | **apavarakagrahanam** śītasānupalakṣaṇāntarāṃ | **apavarakāt nīryāntam** nīrgacchanam | anyatra ca gamyamāno dhūmah katham anyatra śītibhāvam sādhyatī ity āha **iheti** | ita viruddhakāryopalabdhau | dṛṣyamānās cāsu dvāradesās ca tena sahitāḥ | upapattim āha -- **sādhyeti** | **sādhyasya** śītasparśābhāvasya **pratīpattir** avabodhas tasya pratīpatter **anusaraṇam** nīrūpānam tasmāt | **pūrvavad** itī yathāpūrvam kīryānupalambhe vahnīdyābhāvāpṛatīśīmanīrthāyītas tādṛṣo dharmi tadvat | ayam aśyā bhāvāḥ śītasparśābhāvāpṛatīr evam vimśyamānāvāsyam evamvidhadharminam ākarsatī | prayogaḥ punar aśyā evam kartavyaḥ yatra dhūmavivēṣas tatra śītasparśābhāvāḥ | yathā mahānāsādu | tathāvidhas cātra dhūma itī | etac cīyāntābhāyāsī jhagīti dhūmadarsāne cītasparśābhāvāpṛatīyudaye viruddhakāryopalambhajam ekam anumānam ācīryepoktam itī draṣṭavyam | anabhyāsāsāyā

[DhPr p.132]

bhūtasyaṭī bhāvasyeti dharmivivēṣaṇam | bhūtasya jātasyaṭī vīnāṣarāḥ svabhāvo nāvāsyāmbhāvī kim utājātsyete apīśabdārthaḥ | janakād[95] | dhetoṛ anyo hetuḥ hetvantaram mudgarāvī[96] | tad apekṣate vīnāṣarāḥ | tasyāpekṣaṇād[97] | itī hetuḥ | hetvantarāpekṣaṇam nāmādhruvabhāvītena[98] | vyāptam yathā vāsāni rāgasya ranjanādīhetvantarāpekṣaṇam adhruvabhāvītena vyāptam[99] | dhruvabhāvītvaviruddhaṃ cadhruvabhāvītvam | vīnāṣas ca vīnāṣarābhāvātāḥ hetvantarāpekṣaḥ iṣṭaḥ | tato viruddhavyāptahetvantarāpekṣaṇadarsanād dhruvabhāvīvanīṣedhaḥ |

NOTES

[95] janakād -- APHE.
[96] mudgarādīḥ -- C.
[97] vīnāṣarāpekṣaṇād -- A.
[98] nādhrava -- B.
[99] tadvat -- C.

itā dhruvabhāvītvam nītyatvam adhruvabhāvītvam cānītyatvam[100] | nītyatvānītyatvayoh ca paraspaparīhāreṇavasthānād ekatra vīrodhaḥ | tathā[101] | ca satī paraspaparīhāravator dvayor yadaikaṃ dṛṣyate tatra dvīṭyasya tādātmyanīṣedhaḥ kāryaḥ | tādātmyanīṣedhas ca dṛṣyatā[102] | bhīyupagatasya saṃbhavati | yata evaṃ[103] | tādātmyanīṣedhaḥ kriyate yady ayam dṛṣyamāno nītyo bhavenn ity arūpa dṛṣyeta | na ca nītyarūpo dṛṣyate | tasmān na nītyaḥ | evam ca pratīēdhyasya nītyatvasya dṛṣyamānātmakatvam[104] | abhyupaganya pratīēdhaḥ kṛto bhavati ||105| vastuno 'py adṛṣyasya piśācāder yadi[106] | dṛṣyaghatātmakatvanīṣedhaḥ[107] |

NOTES

[100] ca om. -- BD.
[101] svabhāvānupalabdhīrūpāḥ syāt | svabhāvānupalabdhīrūpā cābhīyupetā pūrvācīryair ity āha -- ti-
[102] itā -- A.
[103] ya evam -- A.
[104] dṛṣyamānātmakatvam -- APHEN.
[105] aha na vastu ekatvavīrodho 'nayoḥ param yo viśedho dhruvabhāvīvasya vidhīyete sa | yady ayā (?) dṛṣyate satī pūrvānupalabdhīḥ iva bhavet tadā nāsūnupalabdhēḥ | aha bhavatu nītyatvasyāvastuno evam nīṣedhaḥ, piśācānīnā tu satīm katham nīṣedha ity āha -- ti-
[106] yadaiva -- B.
[107] -ātmavānīṣedhaḥ -- APHEN.

punar ajāite 'numāne kāryānīgajaviruddhopalambhaje bhavataḥ | tathā hi yatra dhūmas tatra sarvatra vahnir yathā yaskānkṛtyāḃ dhūmas cātreṭi kāryānīgajam ekam atra nīyatpṛāghbhā, tadānu yatra vahnir na tatra śītasparśo yathā rasavatīpradeśe vahnīś cātreṭi viruddhopalambhajam dvīṭyam itī ||

pratyēdhyasyetādinā viruddhavyāptopalabdhīm [52b] vyācṣṭe | pūrvavat sādhyādvīpradarśanam |

kim uteṭi nīpātasamudīyah kim punar ity aśyārthe vartate |

nanu kim ajātsyaṭī vastuno nāśam avāsyāḃ bhāvīnaḃ kecid icchanti yenīpīśabdāḥ samuccayo vyākhyāta itī ? naiśa dośaḥ | ajātsya tāvad anīṣṭatvād eva nāvāsyāmbhāvī vīnāṣaḥ, jātasyaṭī nāvāsyāmbhāvīvīttam mūle 'pīśabdāḥ | kevalam **kim utājātsyete** vyācṣṭānena dharmottarenāyam artho na vyaktīkṛtāḥ | tatṛpī kim punar ajātsya yasya vīnāśa eva neṣṭa ity abhīpṛīyena

[DhPr p.133]

kriyate dṛṣyātmakatvam[108] | abhyupagama kartavyaḥ | yady ayam ghaṭo[109] | dṛṣyamānaḥ piśācātmā bhavet piśāco dṛṣṭo bhavet | na ca dṛṣṭaḥ | tasmāt na piśāca itī | dṛṣyātmābhīyupagamapūrvako dṛṣyamāne ghaṭjādau vastunī[110] | vastuno 'vastuno vā dṛṣyāyādṛṣyasya ca tādātmyapratīēdhaḥ[111] | tathā ca satī yathā ghaṭasya dṛṣyatvam abhyupaganya pratīēdho dṛṣyānupalambhād eva tadvat sarvasya paraspaparīhāravato 'nyatra dṛṣyamāne nīṣedho dṛṣyānupalambhād eva | tathā cāsyāvañjātīyākasya prayogasya svabhāvānupalabdhāv antarbhāvāḥ ||

NOTES

- [108] -ñmatvam -- APHEN.
- [109] ghatō om. -- APHEN.
- [110] vastumī ghatādaū -- C.
- [111] -niseḍhaḥ -- ABPEHN.

yojanīyah | yadvā prāgabhāvasyāñāder ajātsyāpi nāsam avāsyambhāvīnam kecīd icchanṭī tadapeksayā **apīśabdah** samuccaye | tanmudgarīdyapeksate vīnāśvaro vīnamṣṭum itī śeṣah | **tasya** hetvantarasya | prayogaḥ punar īdrīah kartavyah yadyadvasthāpṛāptaū hetvantaram apeksate na tad avāsyam tadṛiṣṭam bhavati | yathā vāstram raktarīpāpattā rīgadravayasamyogāpeksam nāvāsyam raktam bhavati | apeksate ca bhāvo vīnamṣṭum hetvantaram itī viruddhavyūptopalabdhīprasāṅga eṣah | ata eva mūle '**pīśabdah** prasāṅgasādhanatvaprāsāṅgārtho lakṣyate | svatantrasādhanam tu viruddhavyūptopalabdhīkhyam evam draṣṭavyam -- yo viruddhadharmasargasāvān nāśvā eko yathā dravakathine | viruddhadharmasargasāvān ca sāminyādīrīti | namu ca ko 'rīhvaro virodhah, kiñ cāsyā virodhasyā sādhanam pramāṇam ity āśānkām apakārttum āha **iheti** | **nīyatvasābdenīvasyambhāvītvam anīyatvasābdenīvasyambhāvītvam** uktaṁ draṣṭavyam | anyathā kena nityo vīnāśo 'bhyupeto yenāśīnīyatāpi (pa)dyeta | yac ca pūrvam dhruvabhāvītvasābdam vīmvatānena dhruvam avāsyam bhavātī vīrvatṁ tac ca vyāhaneta | sampṛati virodham upapādāyati **nīyānīyayor** itī | **co** hetau |

idānīm paṣarpaparīharāsthitakṣaṇavīrodhavyavasthāpakam drīśyānupalambham darśayitum āha **tathā ceti** | katham drīśyatābhyupa[ga]tasya nīṣedha ity āha **yata** itī | evam vaksyamāṇena prakāreṇa | tam evāha **yady ayam** itī | **na** ca naivam **nīyatpūrvāsyambhāvīsvarūpo drīśyate** pratyāte | yady api evam tathāpi drīśyatīmakābhyupagama ity āha **evam** itī | **co** yasmāt | evam anantarokena krameṇa drīśyamāsyādṛīśyēnāvastūnyonyparīharāsthitakṣaṇavīrodhavyavasthāyām tāvad evam drīśyānupalambha upāyah | vastunūpy adṛīyena tathābhāvavyavasthāyām evopīya itī darśayitum **vastuno 'pītyādinopakramate** | na kevalam kalpitāsvāstūna ity **apīśabdah** | **iṭī** hetāv evamarthe vā | **drīśyasyeti** vastvapeksayā |

[DhPr p.134]

kāryaviruddhopalabdhīr yathā nehāpratibaddhasāmāthyāni śītakāraṇāni santi vahner[112]itī II-37

NOTES

- [112] agner -- BCPHEN.

pratīḍhyasya yat kāryam tasya yadviruddham tasyopalabdhīr udāharaṇam yatheti | **iṭeti dharmī** | **apratibaddham sāmāthyam yeṣām śītakāraṇāṇāṃ śītajananam prati tāni na santīti**[113]sādhyam | vahner itī hetubh |

NOTES

- [113] prati na tāni santīti -- APHEN.

yatra śītakāraṇāni adṛīśyāni śītasparśo 'py adṛīśyah tatrāyam hetubh prayoktavyah | drīśyate tu śītasparśasya tatkāraṇāṇāṃ vā kāryānupalabdhīr drīśyānupalabdhīr vā gamikā | tasmād eṣāpy **abhāvasādhanī** | **tato yasmin uddēce**[114]sad apī śītakāraṇam adṛīśyam śītasparśā ca dūrasthatvāt **pratīpattur** vahnīr bhāvasarvagatvād dūrād apī drīśyas tatrāyam prayoga itī[115] |

NOTES

- [114] deśe -- ABCDPHEN.
- [115] itī om. -- ABPHEN.

vīśabdārthāś cakāra itī kecīd | anye tu avastūno 'drīśyatasya siddhatvāt kiṁ tadanuvīdēna kāryam ? tato dvāyam api etad vastvapeksayā yojyam | vastūno drīśyasya ghatāder adṛīśyasya pīśācēbh | anyathā pīśācīdvastūnas tathātvam noktam syāt | prakṛtam ca tad eva itī pratīpanāḥ | bhavaty evam tatab kiṁ siddham ity āha -- **tathā ca santī** | **taḥwud** ghatavāt | anyatra anyasmin drīśyamāne vastūni | namu bhavatu drīśyānupalambhād drīśyamānenūgyādau sarvasya sumervādes tadītmānsēdhas tathāpy uktāsvanupalabdhīṣu kutrāyam antarbhavānīty āśānkām apakārttum upasambhāvyajēnāṭidesam apy āha **evam** itī | evamjāṭīyakasyāvam prakāravatā | evam prakāryasyety ukte vacanābham (vacanābhyāyam ?) syāt | tatrāntarbhāvo darśīta evetī bhāvah | aha yadi drīśyānupalambhād anyatītmānyasya drīśyasādṛīśyasya vā tadītmānsēdhabh katham viruddh(e-dhā)vyūptopalabdhīr avāra itī cetī | na doṣah | viruddhapratīpattīkāle drīśyānupalambhasya vyūptārīt | tadavagatvirodhena tu vyūptam yatra drīśyate viruddhavyūptopalambhād eva vīvakṣītibhāvapratīrīt itī kiṁ avadyam | **pratīḍhyasyeyādīnā** kāryaviruddhopalabdhīm vīrvotī | pūrvavād dharmyādīpṛadarśanam | **vahner** itī śītasparśānāksamīd vīśīṭā itī draṣṭavyam | anyathā **prati**(dīpīyā)tmānāḥ śītanīvartakācēnānīkīṭāpatteḥ |

[DhPr p.135]

vyāpakaviruddhopalabdhīr yathā nātra tuṣārasparśo vahner[116]itī II-38

NOTES

- [116] agner -- BCPHEN.

pratīḍhyasya yad vyāpakam tena yad viruddham tasyopalabdhīr udāhartaṣyā yatheti | atreti dharmī | tuṣārasparśo netī sādhyam | vahner[117]itī hetubh | yatra vyāpasy tuṣārasparśo[118]vyāpakā ca[119]śītasparśo na drīśyas tatrāyam hetubh | tayo drīśyate svabhāvasya vyāpakasya cīnupalabdhīr yathā prayoktavyā | **tathā ca**[120]saty **abhāvasādhanīyam** | dūravarīnas ca pratīpattus tuṣārasparśāś śītasparśavīśeṣā śītamātram ca[121]parokṣam | vahnis tu rūpavīśeṣād dūrastho 'pi pratyaḥṣā | **tato** vahneḥ śītamātrābhāvah | **tathā** śītasparśatūrasparśābhāvānīśeṣāḥ | śītasparśasya śītasamānyena vyūptavād itī vīśīṭavīśeṣe[122]vyāḥ prayogaḥ ||

NOTES

- [117] agner -- APHEN.
- [118] pratīḍhyatūrasparśo -- C.
- [119] vyāpakam ca D.
- [120] ca om. BPE.
- [121] ca om. -- B.
- [122] vīśīṭe vīśeṣe -- B.

kāraṇānupalabdhīr yathā nātra dhīmo vahnyābhāvād[123]itī II-39

NOTES

- [123] agnyābhāvād -- BCPHNE.

pratīḍhyasya yat kāraṇam tasyānupalabdhīr udāharaṇam yatheti | **atreti dharmī** | **na dhūma**

kāḍhī vīśeṣe 'vyāḥ prayoga ity āha **yatreṭī** | na kevalam pūrvam ity **apīśabdah** | **abhāvo** bhāvavyavahāreṣ **ebhā**vīśābdenoktah | syān matam | katham punah śītasparśāśītakāreṇa 'drīśye vahnis tu drīśyah sambhavatī yenāśīḥ prayogo ghatata ity āha yasmin itī | **uddēse** pradēse **pratīpattur** dūrasthatvād itī śītasparśāśītakāreṇavory adṛīśyate kāraṇam | **bhāvasarvagatvād** itī vahner drīśyate nībandhanam | **bhāsvaro** bhāsaṅślo **varjo** jasya tadbhāvas tasmāt | na kevalam nikata ity **apīśabdah** | **tatra** tasmīn deṣe | prayogaḥ punar evam kāryah yatra vīśīṣo vahnir na tatra śītopajananāpratībaddhasāktīnī śītakāraṇāni | yathā kvacīd anubhīte pradēse | tathābhāś cītra vahnir itī | etac cābhyāśj jhagīti vahnidarīnena tathābhāśāśītakāraṇābhāvapratījānamy ekam kāryaviruddhopalambhājām anumānam uktaṁ ācāryeneti draṣṭavyam | anyathā tu viruddhopalambhākāryānupalambhaje dve etc anumāne | **tathā** hī yatra vahnir na tatra śītasparśa itī svabhāvaviruddhopalambhājām ekam anumānam | yatra ca yatkāryam nāsti na tatra tatkāraṇam tajananāpratībaddhasāmāthyam astīti kāryānupalambhājām dvītyāyam itī ||

[DhPr p.136]

itī sādhyam | vahnyābhāvād itī hetubh | yatra kāryam sad apī adṛīśyam[124]bhavātī tatrāyam prayogaḥ | drīśye tu kārye drīśyānupalabdhīr gamikā | **tato 'yam** apī **abhāvasādhanāḥ**[125] | **nīṣkampāyatasīlāpūrīte hrade** hemantocitāśāpyodgame virale sandhyātamasi satī sann apī tatra dhūmo na drīśyate itī kāraṇānupalabdhīyā **pratīḍhyate**[126] | vahnis tu yadi tasyāsbhava uparī plavamāno bhavet prajvalit[127]rūpavīśeṣād evopalabdhō bhavet | ajvalitas tu indhanamadhyānīvīṣṭō bhavet | **tatrāpī** dahanādhīkaraṇam indhanam pratyaḥṣam itī svarūpeḥ ādhārārūpeḥ vā drīśya[128]eva **vahnir** itī tatrāsyā[129]prayoga itī[130] |

NOTES

- [124] na drīśyam, drīśyam na APHEN.
- [125] -sādhanāḥ -- C.
- [126] pratīḍhyate -- B.
- [127] bhavet jvalito rūpa- --- APHEN,[bhavet jvalitarūpa- -- E.
- [128] [drīśyamānarūpa eva -- C.
- [129] asyāḥ -- ABCDPHEN.
- [130] itī om. v1. -- ABPHEN.

vyāpakaviruddhopalabdhīm vyākhyātum āha **pratīḍhyetyādī** | pūrvavād dharmyādīpṛadarśanam | atrāpī vīśīṭād vahner itī draṣṭavyam | asyāpī prayogavīśayam āha **yatreṭī** | katham tayo adṛīśyatvam vahneḥ ca drīśyatvam katham ca na śītasparśa eva tuṣārasparśa ity āśānkītrītyam apākurvam āha **dūreṭī** | **co** hetau nīyamā vā | tayo bhēdam upapādāyati **tuṣāreṭī** | **śītamātram** asīṭavīyātrīmatram | **tathā** śītamātrābhāvāt | śītasparśeṣe cāsu tuṣārasparśāś cetī vīgrahah | katham tadābhāvānīśeṣā ity āha **śītasparśeṣāyēṭī** | eṣa ca vīśāto nīvṛtikramah parīmarśāśāśīyām dūrīto na tu tatprayogakālikah | tathāṭve hī nīkam anumānam idam syāt | **itī** vīśīṭopasamīharāt | **iṭī** evamarthe | tasmādarthe vā | etena yad yatra nīyateshopalambham tat tato na bhīdyate | yathāśāśmīc cāndramāso dvīvīśyāś cāndramī | nīyamāśhopalambhas tu nīlādījānēnyādī darśīlām draṣṭavyam | kāraṇānupalabdhīm vīvasar āha **pratīḍhyeti** | namu dvayor apī tulyasvājānājananyogātrīpattīḥ tulyaḍṛīśyatvam itī katham asyāḥ prayoga ity āśānkya vīśayam asyā darśayitum **yatreṭī**ndīnopakramate | namo manonodakopayogymātram etat na punar kīṣo vīśayo 'sī yatrīgnir eva drīśyo na dhīmo itī katham pūrvokīṭīkramo ity āha **nīṣkampēṭī** | **hrado** jalādhāraṅvīśeṣah | nīrgatāḥ **kampāś** calanam yasmtā sa tathā sa cāśv **āyato** mahān itī tathā | sa cāśu **śālīpūrītāś** cetī evam vīgrahah kāryah | **āyagrahena** hradsya mahattvād **vāṣpe** bhītyas tv amata eva dhīmasya tato bhēdanūpālaksanām itī darśayati | punah kiṁ vīśīṣe ? **hemante** hemantasamījāke kāle | **ucīto** 'dhīkṛtāś cāsu vīśpāś cetī

[DhPr p.137]

kāraṇaviruddhopalabdhir yathā -- nāya romaharṣadvīṣeṣāḥ, sannihītadahanaviṣeṣatvād iti **II-40**

pratiśedhyasya yat kīraṇam tasya vad viruddham tasyopalabdhir udāharanam yatheti | aṣyeti dharmī | romān̄ barsa udbhedab | sa ādir̄ yeṣīm̄ dantavīn̄dīm̄n̄m̄ śītakrīn̄ām̄, te viṣṣyante[131]jad anyebhyo bhūyasādrddhādikṛtebhyā iti romaharṣadvīṣeṣāḥ | te na sannti sādhyam | dahana eva viṣṣyate tadanyasmād[132]dahanic̄ chitīn̄ivartanasām̄rthyeneti dahanaviṣeṣab | kascid dahanāḥ sann̄ api na śīn̄ivartanaksamo yathā praḍīpab | ūdr̄śān̄ivṛttaye viṣeṣagrahanam | sannihīto dahanaviṣeṣo yasya sa tathoktah | tasya bhāvas tasmād̄ iti hetuḥ | yatra śītasparṣab sann̄ apy adr̄ṣyo dahanaviṣeṣo yasya sa tathoktah | tasya bhāvas tasmād̄ iti hetuḥ | yatra śītasparṣab sann̄ apy adr̄ṣyo romaharṣadvīṣeṣāḥ cādr̄ṣyāb, tatrayām̄ prayogaḥ | romaharṣadvīṣeṣasya dr̄ṣyatve dr̄ṣyānūpalabdhīḥ prayoktavāy | śītasparṣasya dr̄ṣyatve kīraṇānūpalabdhīḥ | tasmād̄ abhāvāsīdhan̄o 'yam | rūpaviṣeṣād̄hi durād̄

NOTES

[131] viṣṣyante -- B.
[132] viṣṣyante 'nyasmād -- B.; viṣṣyante 'nyasmād -- C.D.

--

tathā *tasyo***gama** ūrdhvam gamanam yasmin yasmād̄ vā sa tathā | kālavīṣeṣe 'py aṣyāḥ prayoga iti darśayati **virale** | sandhyākālocitam̄ tamab̄ **sandhyātamaḥ** tasmīn̄ virale mandapacīre | kutra ? hrade tathāvidhe ca tamasi sati | **tīs** tasmād̄ | vahner apī tretreyaḥ gatir bhaviṣyatyī āha -- **vahnīs** tv̄ iti | **tuḥ** pūrvavat | **ambhasa** iti sāsṭhī punab̄ sasty atas arbhetyādīnā (Pāṇini 2.3.30) **uparī**śābdayāsītasarthapratyāntanavāt | tathā hi ūrdhvam̄[rdhvajābād̄d̄ upayoparīśāb̄d̄ (Pāṇini 5.3.39) tīr̄ tīr̄pṛatayo nīpātītib | tenava sūtreṇordhvāśabdasyopādēso 'pī | **plavamāno** 'vatsjhamānāḥ | anekrīnatvād̄ dhātor̄ gacchann̄ iti vā | **svarūpeṇa** jvālār̄pē~~vād̄~~**hīr̄ar̄īpē**ṇendhan̄aviṣṭena 'hīr̄ hetuḥ | **tatra** tasmīn̄ sīn̄ān̄viṣeṣe' aṣyā kīraṇānūpalambhasyā | tamisīryām̄ eva tu filām̄ nīrād̄hārāke pradēṣe kīraṇānūpalabdhīḥ prayogaḥ sīkṛtaḥ tatra vahner dr̄ṣyavād̄ dhūmāsyā satō 'py adr̄ṣyatvā | anena punar̄ evam̄vidham̄ viṣayam̄ pariṣyājyānyam̄ viṣayam̄ upap̄dayatā kim̄ itȳ ān̄vīkṣātī iti na pratītib | evam̄ tu prayogaḥ kāryab̄ -- yatra yasya kīraṇam̄ nāsti na tat̄ tatrāsī | yathā bhābhāve ekab̄āḥ | nāsti cītra dhūmāsyā kīraṇam̄ vahnir̄ itī | etena yatra yatra vijñānasyā kīraṇam̄ vijñānam̄ nāsti na tatra vijñānam̄ upapadyate | yāhopalāksāle | nāsti ca pr̄īghbhāvīyam̄ vijñānam̄ kalālāvāsthāyām̄ iti kīraṇānūpalabdhīprasāṅgah̄ sūctas̄ tulyan̄yāyār̄thab̄ | kīraṇaviruddhopalabdhim̄ vyākhyātum̄ āha **pratiśedyasyeti** | pūrvavad dharmyāḍīpradarśanam̄ | **udbhedāḥ** pulaka itȳ arthab̄ | **dantavīn̄āḍ**haroparīśhitadantapānkṭībhyām̄ satvaram̄ abhīyanam̄ān̄ībhyām̄ katakatakīraṇam̄ | **ādisābdena** śārīrakampasyā grahanam̄ | sukhdā itȳ ādir̄grahena haṣṣavīrasayor̄ grahanam̄ |

--

[DhPr p.138]

vahanam̄ paṣyati | śītasparṣas tv̄ adr̄ṣyo romaharṣadvīṣeṣā ca | teṣāṅ̄ kāraṇaviruddhopalambdhīyā 'bhāvam̄[133] pratīpadyati itī tatrāsyā prayoga[134] itī ||

NOTES

[133] bhāvab̄ prati -- PHEN. bhāva prati -- A.
[134] tatrāsyāḥ prayoga -- ABCDPHEN.

--

kāraṇaviruddhakīryopalandhar yathā -- na rosasarṣadvīṣeṣayuktapuruvānyam̄ pradēṣab, dhūmādīti **II-41**

pratiśedhyasya yat *kīraṇam̄* tasya vad *viruddham̄* tasya yata kāryam̄ *tasyopapabdhir̄* udār̄tavyā -- *yatheti* ayam̄ *pradēṣa* itī[135]dharmī | *yogo yuktam̄* | yomaharṣadvīṣesair̄ yuktam̄ romaharṣadvīṣesayuktam̄[136] tasya sambandhī puruṣo[137][138]*romāharṣadvīṣeṣayuktapuruṣab* | tadv̄n̄ na vahbatī sādhyam̄ | dhūmādīti hetuḥ |

NOTES

[135] ayam̄ deśa itī APHEN.
[136] -harṣaviṣeṣa -- C. 'romaharṣadvīṣeṣayuktam̄' nāsti -- B.
[137] 'puruṣo' nāsti -- C.
[138] *viṣeṣayukta -- B.*

--

kiṁ śīn̄ivartanāksam̄ 'py asti dahano yato viṣṣyata itȳ āha -- **kascid̄** itī | sannihīto dahanaviṣeṣo yasyeti vigrīnan̄ sannihītas̄ cīsau dahanaviṣeṣāḥ cetī yad̄ anyena vyākhyatum̄ tadapahastayati | tadā hi vyadhīkananāsīddho hetuḥ syād̄ itī | kva punar̄ aṣyāḥ prayoga itȳ āha -- **vatreti** | namu śītasparṣaromaharṣadvīṣeṣaḥ katham̄ vahner dr̄ṣyatvam̄ itȳ āha -- **rūpeti** | **hīr̄** yasād̄ | **hīr̄** evam̄ anantar̄oktena nīryēna | **tatra** viṣeṣe 'sya kīraṇaviruddhopalambhasyā ' esa tu prayogo 'bhūdhīnīyab̄ -- yatra yatkīraṇaviruddham̄ asti na tat̄ tatrāsī | yathā dēṣam̄viruddhe pite na śīn̄amiko vyādītib | asti ca romaharṣadvīkīraṇaviruddho vahnir̄**atreti** | etad̄ apȳ atyan̄tibhīyāsīṅ̄ jhuḡ itī sannihītadahanaviṣeṣatvāvagamān̄tre romaharṣadvīṣeṣābhāvaprātīvyudaye satȳ ekam̄ ic̄āryenoktam̄ | dharmottarenāpī tathā vyākhyāta itī dr̄ṣṭavayam̄ | anyathā tu viruddhopalambhākīraṇānūpalambhasambhāve dve ime anumāne | tathā hi -- yatra vahnir̄ na tatra śītasparṣa itī viruddhopalambhajam̄ ekam̄ anumānam̄ | yatra śītasparṣābhāvo na tatra tat̄kāryaromaharṣadvīti kīraṇānūpalambhajam̄ dvīvīyam̄ itī | **pratiśedyasyetyē**ādīnā kīraṇaviruddhakīryopalabdhīm̄ vyācste | pūrvavad dharmyāḍīpradarśanam̄ | romaharṣadvīṣesair̄ yuktas̄ cīsau puruṣas̄ cetī karmadhārayam̄ kṛtvā sa vidyate yatra sa tadv̄n̄ itī śāntābhadrēna vyākhyātam̄ | tuc̄ cāvayam̄ | yataḥ karmadhārayamattvarthīyād̄ bahuvrīher̄ eva līghavena itī vacanād̄ romaharṣadvīṣeṣayuktah̄ puruṣo yatreyte evam̄ viṣiṣte pradēṣe 'vagate kiṁ matvarthīyēneti manyamāno mahāvaiyākīranam̄ yam̄ dharmottarab̄ prāha -- **yogo yuktam̄** itī bhāve nīsthā | yadȳ evam̄ kṛṣṇab̄ sarpo

--

--

--

[DhPr p.139]

romaharṣadvīṣeṣasya[139]pratyakṣtve dr̄ṣyānūpalabdhīḥ | kīraṇasyā śītasparṣasyā pratyakṣtve kīraṇānūpalabdhīḥ | vahnes̄ tu[140]pratyakṣtve kīraṇaviruddhopalabdhīḥ prayoktavāy | tar̄yānām̄ apȳ adr̄ṣyatve 'yam̄ prayogaḥ | tasmād̄ abhāvāsīdhan̄o 'yam̄ | tatra[141]dūrasṭhasyā pratīpattur̄ dahanāśītasparṣaromaharṣadvīṣeṣā apratyakṣāḥ santo 'pī, dhūmas̄ tu pratyakṣo yatra, tatraitat̄ pramāṇam̄ | dhūmas̄ tu yādr̄śas̄ taddeṣe[142]jṣṭham̄ śītam̄ nivar̄tayitum̄ samarthasyā vahner̄ anumāpakaḥ sa iha grāhyab̄ | dhūmamātreṇa tu[143]vahnimātre 'numite 'pī na śītasparṣan̄ivṛtīb, nāpī romaharṣadvīṣesn̄ivṛtī[144]vasāitum̄ śākyete na dhūmamātram̄[145]hetur̄ itī dr̄ṣṭavayam̄ itī|

NOTES

[139] romaharṣaviṣeṣa -- DB.
[140] vahneḥ -- CD.
[141] yatra -- A.
[142] tasmīn̄ deṣe -- ACPHEN.
[143] tu om. -- A.
[144] harsādī- -- DB.
[145] śākyata itī -- C.; śākyete na dhūma- -- H.

--

--

--

--

yasmin̄ valmkīe lohītab̄ śīlir̄ yasmin̄ grāme gaurab̄ khoro yasmin̄ narasyā itī bahuvrīnāḥ bhavītavayam̄ | tatas̄ ca kṛṣṇasarpaṅv̄n̄ valmkīe lohitāśīlīm̄n̄m̄ grāmo gaurakharavad aranyam̄ itī na syāt̄ | sād̄havas̄ cīm̄i prayogaḥ tat̄ katham̄ aneivaṁ vyākhyātam̄ itī cet̄ | naisa doṣab̄ | yasmād̄ karmadhārayamatvarthīyād̄ bahuvrīher̄ līghavena itīdam̄ vacanam̄ samjñāśābdam̄ varjyātivā vedītavayam̄ | samjñāśābād̄ caite kṛṣṇasarpalohitāśīlīgaurakharasābād̄ itī sād̄hīkṛtam̄ **yogo yuktam̄** itī | romaharṣadvīṣeṣayuktam̄ itī romaharṣadvīṣeṣayoga itȳ arthab̄ | tasya tad̄yuktasyā tudogasya sambandhī | sambandhītȳ anena sambandhasaḥṣīyam̄ samasyata itī darśayati | yato 'yam̄ romaharṣadvīṣeṣayogaḥ svātmānā puruṣam̄ vyavacchinatti | tato vyavacchedakab̄ sann̄ puruṣam̄ svasambandhinam̄ upapādayati | kadīyam̄ prayogo dr̄ṣṭavasyā itȳ āha -- **trayāṅam̄** itī vahniśītasparṣaromaharṣadvīṣeṣānām̄ | **apir̄** avadhīrane | kasmād̄ evam̄ itȳ āha -- **romaharṣadvīṣeṣayetyādi** | **hīsābārīthas̄** cārīrthād̄ dr̄ṣṭavayab̄ | yata evam̄ **tasmāt̄** | **ayam̄** itȳ ayam̄ apīti dr̄ṣṭavayam̄ | kva punar̄ trayāṅām̄ apratyakṣatvam̄ dhūmāsyā tu pratyakṣatvam̄ itȳ āha -- **tatreti** vākyoḥkṣepe | vīdyamānī pȳ **apratyakṣā** yadȳ abhaviṣyān̄ nīyatum̄ upāp̄syanteti sambhāvānām̄ ativr̄tīb | **dūrasṭhasyeti** hetubhāvena viṣeṣanam̄ | tato 'yam̄ arthab̄ -- dūrasṭhavātī pratīpattī te santo 'pȳ apratyakṣā itī | **tatra** sīdhāne | etā kīraṇaviruddhakīryānyātam̄ sād̄hanam̄ pramāṇam̄ itȳ anumānīkhyapramāṇajanakavātī | adīrasṭhate tu pratīpattub̄ prakārād̄vīyavāhitoddeṣe 'yam̄ prayogo dr̄ṣṭavayab̄ | dhūmasābdena viṣiṣto dhūmo vivakṣita itī darśayati -- **dhūmas̄ tv̄** itī | **tuṣābdo** viṣeṣārthab̄ | etad̄ eva vyatīrekam̄kṛc̄c̄c̄a dr̄ṣṭavayam̄ āha -- **dhūmamātre**ṇeti | **tuḥ** pūrvasmiād̄ vaic̄dhar̄nyam̄ āha | **hīr̄** hetuḥ | **dvīvītyā** itīr̄ evam̄ arthab̄ |

--

[DhPr p.140]

yadȳ ekab̄ **pratiśed̄hahetur̄** uk̄tath̄ katham̄ ekādāśā 'bhāvahetava itȳ āha

ime sarva kīraṇānūpalabdhīdayo daśānūpalabdhīprayogaḥ svabhāvānūpalabdhau saṅgraham̄ upayānti **II- 42**

ime sarve ityādi[146] | *ime* 'nūpalabdhīprayogaḥ | *īdam̄* ānantar̄aprakrāntī nīrdīṣyāḥ | *tatra* kīyatām̄ apī grahaṇe prasakta āha -- *kīraṇānūpalabdhīdayā* itī | *kīraṇānūpalabdhīyādīm̄* apī *trayāṅām̄* *caturṅām̄* vā *grahaṇe* prasakta āha[147] -- *daśeti* | tatra[148]daśānām̄ apȳ udāhṛtam̄ātrāṅām̄ grahaṇaprasaṅge satȳ āha[149] -- *sarva* itī | etad̄ uk̄tam̄ bhavati apratyakṣā[150]apī prayuktod̄d̄haraḡasadr̄śās̄ ca sarva eveti | daśagrahaṅam̄ antreṇa sarvagrahaṅa kriyamāge prayuktod̄d̄haraḡakār̄ṣṇyam̄ gamyeta[151] | daśagrahaṅātī[152]udāharaḡakār̄ṣṇyē[153]vagate sarvagrahaṅam̄ atīrc̄yānām̄am̄ udāhṛtasadr̄śās̄kār̄ṣṇyāvagastaye[154]jāyate[155]

NOTES

[146] ime sarve ityādi om. -- HN. ima ityādi -- ABDEP.
[147] prasakte satyāha -- PHEN.; prasaktetȳ āha -- A.
[148] tatra om. -- ABPHEN.
[149] prasāṅge āha -- PHEN.
[150] bhavati | prayuktā -- C.
[151] gamyate -- ABCDPHEN.
[152] daśagrahanod̄d̄haraṇa- -- B.
[153] -grahanād̄ īhṛtakā- -- B.
[154] -adhigataye] -- C.
[155] jātam̄ -- E.

--

prayogaḥ punar̄ idr̄ṣo vācyab̄ -- yatra yatkīraṇaviruddhakīryam̄ asti tatra tan̄ nāsti | yathā rudītaviṣeṣe sati na smītaviṣeṣab̄ | romaharṣadvīṣeṣayuktapuruvavattakāraṇāśītasparṣaviruddhahavnikīryān̄ cītra dhūma itī | etad̄ apȳ atyan̄tibhīyāsīṅ̄ jhuḡ itī dhūmadarśānena romaharṣadyuktapuruvavattāvābhāvaprātīvyudaye satī kīraṇaviruddhakīryopalabdhījam̄ ekam̄ anumānam̄ uktam̄ ic̄āryēneti dr̄ṣṭavayam̄ | anyathā kāryahetuḥviruddhopalambhākīraṇānūpalambhasambhāvānī trīnȳ am̄īnȳ anumānīni | tathā hi -- *tadeyam̄* pariṣītīb -- yatra dhūmas̄ tat̄grānir̄ itī kāryahetujam̄ ekam̄ anumānam̄ | yatra vahnir̄ na tatra śītasparṣa itī viruddhopalambhajam̄ dvīvīyam̄ | yatra śītasparṣābhāvo na tatra tat̄kāryaromaharṣadvīṣeṣayuktapuruvābhāva itī kīraṇānūpalambhajam̄ trīvīyam̄ itī | ete ca prakārāṇi anūpalabher̄ upalaksanam̄ vedītavayāḥ | anyāsm̄ apī vidhānasambhāvāḥ | tathā hi vyāp̄kaviruddhakīryopalabdhīr̄ apȳ asti -- yathātra tuṣān̄sparṣo dhūmād̄ itī | kīraṇaviruddhakīryopalabdhīr̄ apȳ asti -- yathā nīyam̄ nītyab̄ kadīcītkīryakārītvād̄ itī | **pratiśedhyasya** nīyatavasya vyāpakam̄ nīratīkasyavātī | tasya viruddham̄ sīṣītyavayam̄ | tena vyāp̄tam̄ kadīcītkīryakārīvam̄ itī | kṣāṅ̄ ca yatāśāḥ yatāḥyogam̄ prayogaḥ svayam̄ bhīyāḥ |

--

--

--

--

--

[DhPr p.141]

te svabhāvūpalabdhau saṅgrahaṃ tādāyente gaecchanti | svabhāvūpalabdhisvabhāvā ity arthaḥ || nanu ca svabhāvūpalabdhiprayogād bhīdyante kāryūpalabdhīdayaḥ | tat katham antarbhavanti ity āha --[156]

NOTES

[156] antarbhāva ity āha -- C.

pāraparyeṅgārthāntaravidhiḥpratiśedhābhyaṃ prayogabhedo 'pi II- 43

prayogabhedo 'pi prayogasya śabdavyāpārasya bhede 'pi antarbhavanti | kathaṃ prayogabhedo ity āha arthāntaravidhī[157] | pratiśedhyād arthād[158] | arthāntarasya vidhir upalabdhī svabhāvaviruddhāyūpalabdhīprayogeḥ | pratiśedhaḥ kāryūpalabdhīdayū prayogeḥ | arthāntaravidhinā, arthāntarapratīśedhena

NOTES

[157] vidhīyādī -- PHEH.
[158] arthād om. -- B.

kecit tu neḥpratibaddhasamrthyāni vahnīkāraṇāni santi tusrāsparśād itī kāryaviruddhavyāptopalabdhīm icchanti | nītra dhūmas tusrāsparśād itī kāraṇaviruddhavyāptopalabdhīm apīti || sī ca prayogabhedād ekādāśa prakāreṭi yat uktaṃ tadasaḥamānāś codayati yaditi | atra [NB II 17, editor] dvau vastusādhanāv ekah pratiśedhahetur ity anenaikah pratiśedhahetur ukta itī codayitūr āśayaḥ | kāryeyādīnāś dāśagrahaṇasya tūparyārtham vyācāste | apīśabdhāḥ śāṅkāyām | sarvagrahaṇasyāpī tūparyārtham āha -- tatretī vākyopanyāse | apīḥ pūrvavat | udūhṛta evodūhṛtamātrīni teśām | anena dravayakīrtṇavyavṛtāḥ sarvasābdo gṛhīta itī darśitam | tarhi sarvagrahaṇam evāstu kim dāśagrahaṇenyā itā -- dāseti | pṛyuktodīharanākārtṇyam gamyeteṭi loke sarve padātīta[ay]o 'tra yoddhāḥ itīyādu sarvasābdo yopadarśitakārtṇavyavṛtāḥ darśanād uktaṃ | yady evam dāśagraheṭi py evam kim na syād ity āha -- dāśagrahaṇād itī | tur śābdo grahaṇārthīpakṣād vāidhamyam āha | pīśīryamānam adbhībhāvād gaṭārtham sad itī yīvat upadarśitātūyāv abodhīya sampadyate | syād etat -- ime sarve dāśūpalabdhīprayogā ity evātaiva kriyānām grahaṇaprasāgo nīrkteṭi evetī katham kāryūpalabdhīyūdgrahaṇam ācāryasya nīrtīcyate katham ca dharmottarasyāśī tūparyārthavyākhyā -- tūkyātām apī pṛasakṭa śīṭy aparyāloctāvayākhyānam [na] bhavātī cet | nāśa dośah | tathā hī -- pīktānaikādāśagrahaṇasyopalakṣanārthāvenīyeśām apī vyāpakaviruddhavyāptopalabdhīyūdgrahaṇām abhīmatatvād ādyānī kāryūpalabdhīyūdgrahaṇām vīhīya dāśasamkhyāpūranam kṛtam bhavaty evetī tadāśāṅkīnīrtvīrtham kāryūpalabdhīyūdgrahaṇam kṛtam ācāryena | dharmottareṅapī tathā vyākhyātam itī | na tarhi dāśagrahaṇam kartavyam itī cet | na -- aśyopalakṣanārthatvād adosa eśah |

[DhPr p. 142]

ca prayogo bhīdyante | yadi prayogāntareṣy arthāntaravidhiḥpratiśedhaḥ kathaṃ tarhi[159] | antarbhavanti ity āha pāraparyeṅgeṭi pṛāḷīkayety arthaḥ | etad uktaṃ bhavati na sākṣād ete prayogā dṛśyūpalabdhīm abhidhadhī dṛśyūpalabdhīvyabhīcārīṇaṃ tv arthāntarasya vidhīm nīśedham vā 'bhīddhātī | tathā pṛāḷīkayāntīśṭīp svabhāvūpalabdhau saṅgraho na sākṣād itī || yadi prayogabhedo eśa bhedaḥ[160] | parārthānumāne vaktavya eṣaḥ | sabdabhedo hī pṛayogabhedoḥ || sākṣād ca[161] | parārthānumānam ity āśākyāḥ --

NOTES

[159] tarhi om. -- C.
[160] prayogabhedena bhedaḥ -- APHEN.; prayogabhedād eva bhedaḥ -- BC.
[161] tu -- BC.

prayogadarśanābhīyāsīt svayam apy evam vyavacchedapratītir bhavātī svārthe 'py anumāne 'syāḥ prayogānīrdeśah[162] II-44

NOTES

[162] vyavacchedapratītir itī svārthānumāne 'py aśyāḥ pṛabhedanīrdeśah -- C.

prayogadarśanety ādī | prayogaṅgā śāstraparīghatīnāṃ[163] | darśanam upalambhaḥ | tasyābhīyāśāḥ puṇaḥ punar āvarttanam | tasmān nīmītāt | svayam apīti pratīpattur ātmano 'pi | evam ity anantaroktēna krameḥ[164] | vyavacchedasya pratiśedhasya pratītir bhavātī[165] | tīśabdas tasmād arthe |

NOTES

[163] śāstraghatīnām -- APHEN.; śāstraparīghatīnām -- B.; śāstraghatīnām pīthāntaram, --ti-
[164] prayogadarśanābhīyāśakrameṇa -- ti-
[165] itī om. -- CB.

kathaṃ saṅgrahaṇam antarbhāvāḥ gaecchantī ity āha -- tādāyenti | tasyāḥ svabhāvūpalabdhēr ātmā tādātī tasya bhāvās tena svabhāvūpalabdhīvena | anupalabdhīsabhāvā ity arthaḥ -- ifīdām spaśīkaraṇam apī svabhāvūpalabdhīsīmrakātvena tatsvabhāvī itī draśavyam || ...r eva kim na śābdīkhyā yata itī cet na -- paramaryagrahāṇavyāghātprasāṅgāt, na sākṣād etā itīyādī vaksyamāna dharmottarīyavayākhyānyāghātprasāṅgīcē cetī | śabdasya vyāpāro 'bhīghātīlakṣaṇāḥ tasya bhede bhīdyamānīve 'pi | svabhāvaviruddhādīyūdgrahaṇena kāraṇaviruddhādīnām grahaṇam | kāryūpalabdhīyūdgīdgrahaṇena vyāpakūpalabdhīyūdgīnām grahaṇam | arthāntaravidhiḥpratiśedhābhyaṃ itī mīle kāraṇatṛīyād vīvacanīntam etad itī darśanam āha -- arthāntareṭi | caś tulyabalatvam samuccīnotī | bhīdyante nānārīpā bhavātī | prayogāntareṣy ity antarsābdo 'nyavacanāḥ svabhāvūpalabdhīyapekṣayā | paramarāṭī parīpīḥ | saiva pāraparyam itī svārthīkabh pṛatyayaḥ | etad eva spaśīyati -- pṛāḷīkayetī | nanu yady amīśam dṛśyūpalabdhāv antarbhāvāś tadā sākṣād tadabhidhānam tathīve ca kathaṃ pīraparyeṅety āśākyāḥ -- etad uktaṃ bhvātī | yadi nābhidhadhī tadī -- na sākṣād itī na kartavyam |

[DhPr p. 143]

tad ayaṃ arthaḥ yasmāt svayam apy evam anenopāyena[166] | pratīpadyate prayogābhīyāsīt tasmāt svapratīpattāv apy upayujyamānāsya prayogabhedasya svārthānumāne nīrdeśah ||[167] | yat puṇaḥ parapatīpattāv evopayujyate tat parārthānumāne eva vaktavyam itī |

NOTES

[166] anena meyena -- pūḥah -- ti-
[167] yat punas trīrāpam līngākhyānam -- ti-

saṅgrahaś ca kathaṃ ity āha -- dṛśyete | tur vīśēārthe yasmādarthe vā | vidhīm agnyādeḥ | nīśedham vyāpakādeḥ | cakāro vāśabdārthe | tatas tadavyabhīcārīvīdhīnīśedhābhidhānāt | na sākṣād nāvayadhānena | arthāntaravidhiḥpratiśedhāyōś ca dṛśyūpalambhāvīvyabhīcārīvam kāryakāraṇābhāvīyūdgrahaṇakārapratīdṛśyūpalambhāsmīrakādī draśavyam | eśa bheda itī svabhāvūpalabdhīyūdgīrīpāḥ | kasmtāt tatra vīcyā ity āha śabdeṭi | hīr yasmāt | śabdabhedas trīrūpālīngākyānīntām | yady apy evam tathāpī kathaṃ tatra vaktavya ity āha -- śābdās cetī | co hetau | śāstraparīghatīnām itī śāstraparīghatīyūdgāreṇa parīghatīnām svabhāvūpalabdhīyūdgīvīcākānām vākyānām itī draśavyam | upalambho dvīvidho vācyārīpo vācākarīpās ca | ata evāvarttanam apī dvedhā śabdārīpāvarttanam, arthāvarttanam ca | tatrārthāvarttanam puṇaḥ puṇas cetāśī vīveśanam | śābdāvarttanam puṇaḥ puṇar ucčāraṇam | mīle svayamāśābdo ātmana itī sasyārthe varttanāno gṛhīta ity āśāyēnaḥ -- pratīpattur ātmana itī | svārthānumānāpṛastāvāt pratīpattīśabdēna yas trīrūpēna līgeṇa pāroksam artham pratīpadyate sa gṛhyate | apīśabdātī paro 'pi tasmāt pratīpadyatā itī sambandhīnyām | mīle tu na kevalam parasyetī yojānyām | anantaroktēna parīpattīnyāś bhāvīyūpalabdhīyūdgīśīcēna svabhāvūpalabdhīyūdgīprayogakrameṇa | yata tīśābdoś tasmādarthe tatas tasmād ayaṃ vaksamāno 'rthah | tasmīc cābhēna yasmīc cābhāśīyānyāyād yasmād ity uktaṃ | anena svabhāvūpalabdhīyūdgīprayogakṣāneṅpīyēna pratīpadyatā ity āśākyā pūrvam eva smāryatī prayogābhīyāsīt itī | syām matam -- na svayam ucčārīḥ śābdas tatpratīpater nīmītām | pratīpāne śābdaprayogīḥ | anyāḥī pṛatīnīyataprayogīyogīḥ | tat kathaṃ pīśapēśanākārī śābdo upāyavēcyatā itī natīd astī | yato līngadarśanēnīyato vā nīmītī pṛabodhāśīśāno māndapexārīśāsmāno 'tīyānābhīyastaprayogas tathāvīdhīpṛayogam ucčāryaivam tattvam avagāhāmāśas tadārtham pratīpadyate -- yathā kasīcī abhīyāsītī satī dharmīnām loke cīntā pṛavartatā ity ucčāryāvīśārtham pratīpadyate, tadvat trīrūpākhyānam vākyam ucčāryaiva kasīcī abhīyastaprayogāḥ pāroksam artham pratīpadyate | tato 'yam upāyo bhvaty eva | tato parasyāpī pṛatīyudātī parārthānumānam apī syād itī cet | bhavatu | kā kṣatīḥ ? svapratīpattīyōjanam sātīsvārthānumānam tadāiva ca tenānyāḥ pratīpadyatā itī parapatīpattīyōjanam sat parārthānumānam | ata evam āśabde 'pi kasīcīnīyato 'śīty avācīmetī |

[DhPr p. 144]

nanu ca kāryūpalabdhīdayū kāraṇādīnām adṛśyānam eva nīśedhaḥ[168] | dṛśyanīśedhe svabhāvūpalabdhīpṛayogaprasāṅgāt[169] | tathā ca satī[170] | na teṣām dṛśyūpalabdhīnīśedhaḥ | tat kathaṃ eṣām pṛayogaṅgām dṛśyūpalabdhāv antarbhāvā ity āha --

NOTES

[168] pratiśedhaḥ -- APHEN.
[169] svabhāvūpalambha -- ABPHEN.
[170] adṛśyānām nīśedhe satī -- ti-

sarvatra cāśyām abhāvavyavahārasādhanīyām[171] | anupalabdhau yeṣām svabhāvaviruddhādīnām[172] | upalabdhīyā kāraṇādīnām anupalabdhīyā ca pratiśedha uktaś teśām upalabdhīlakṣaṇapṛāptīnām evopalabdhīr anupalabdhīś ca vedītavāḥ II- 45

NOTES

[171] abhāvābhāvavyavahārasādhanīyām -- E
[172] -viruddhānām -- C.

sarvatra cety ādī[173] | abhāvāś ca tadvyavahāras ca abhāvavyavahārau[174] | svabhāvūpalabdhāv abhāvavyavahārah sādhyaḥ | śīṣṭeṣy abhāvāḥ | tayōḥ sādhānyām anupalabdhau | sarvatra cetī caśābdo hīśabdasayārthe | yasmāt sarvatrūpalabdhau[175] | yeṣām pratiśedha uktaś teṣām upalabdhīlakṣaṇapṛāptīnām dṛśyānām[176] | eva[177] | pratiśedhas tasmād dṛśyūpalabdhāv antarbhāvāḥ |

NOTES

[173] sarvatra cety ādī om. -- HN
[174] tasya ca vyavahāro bhāvavyavahārau -- APHE.
[175] satīyām -- BHL
[176] dṛśyānīnām -- B
[177] sa -- APHEN

kuta etad dṛṣyānam dvayā āha svabhāvety ādi | atrāpi cakāro hetvarthaḥ | yasmāt svabhāvaviruddhādir yeṣāṃ teṣāṃ upalabdhyā kāraṇamādir yeṣāṃ teṣāṃ anupalabdhyā pratīṣedha uktaṣ tasmād dṛṣyānam eva pratīṣedha ity arthaḥ |

yadi nāma svabhāvaviruddhādī upalabdhyā kāraṇādyanupalabdhyā[178]ca pratīṣedha uktaṣ tathāpi katham dṛṣyānam eva pratīṣedha ity āha upalabdhir ity ādi | atrāpi cakāro hetvarthaḥ | yasmād ye virodhināḥ vyāparyāpakabhūtiḥ kāryakāraṇabhūtiḥ ca jñātāḥ teṣāṃ avayāṃ evopalabdhīḥ upalabdhīpūrvā cānupalabdhir vedītyāva jñātavyā[179] upalabdhyanupalabdhī ca dve yeṣāṃ staḥ te dṛṣyā eva | tasmāt svabhāvaviruddhādī upalabdhyā kāraṇādyanupalabdhyā copalabdhyanupalabdhimataṃ viruddhādīnaṃ pratīṣedhaḥ kriyāmāno dṛṣyānam eva kṛto draṣṭavyaḥ |

NOTES
[178] kāraṇānupalabdhyā -- C
[179] jñātavyā om. -- ABPHEN

kecit punar evam vyākāṣate -- svayaṃ ityādinā granthena vārtikakṛtad uktaṃ -- svabhāvādīnaṃ anupalabdhyā viruddhādīnaṃ copalabdhyā yathāyogam abhāvam tadvyavahāraṃ ca prayogaṇirapekṣa eva pratīpatīḥ prayatei | na kevalam prayogābhīyāsīt pratīpatīsamaya eva prayogaṃ ucchrāyati | na tu tato pūrvam avagacchātītarathā pratīnyātasābbocchāraṇam na bhaved iti | anenopāyēneti copāya ihopāyas tathāsābbocchāraṇakramas teneti varṃyanti | etena cānupalabdhīprayogasarṃthanānyāena |

[DhPr p. 145]

bahuṣu codyeṣu prakṛteṣu parīhārasamuccayārthaḥ cakāro hetvartho bhavati | yasmād idam cedam ca samādīnaṃ asti tasmāt tattaccodyam anyuktaṃ iti cakārārthaḥ || kasmāt puṇaḥ pratīṣedhyānaṃ viruddhādīnaṃ upalabdhyanupalabdhī vedītye ity āha

anyeṣāṃ virodhakāryakāraṇabhāvābhāvāsiddheḥ[180] II-46

NOTES
[180] -kāraṇabhāvāsiddheḥ -- E; -kāraṇabhāvāsiddhīḥ -- BPH

anyeṣāṃ iti | upalabdyanupalabdhīmadbhayo 'nye 'nupalabdhā eva ye teṣāṃ virodhāḥ ca kāryakāraṇabhāvāḥ ca kenacit sahbhāvāḥ ca vyāparyā vyāpakasyābhāve[181]na sīdhyati yasmāt tato virodhakāryakāraṇabhāvābhāvāsiddheḥ[182]kāraṇād upalabdhyanupalabdhimanta evaṃ viruddhādāyo nīdhyāḥ | ubhayaṃvantaḥ ca dṛṣyā eva | tasmād dṛṣyānam eva pratīṣedhaḥ | tad ayaṃ arthaḥ | virodhāḥ ca[183]kāryakāraṇabhāvāḥ ca vyāpakābhāve vyāpābhāvāḥ ca dṛṣyānupalabdhēr eveti | ekasamīdhyā aparābhāvāpratītau[184]jñāto virodhāḥ | kāraṇābhīmatābhāve ca kāryābhīmatābhāvapratyaye 'vasitāḥ kāryakāraṇabhāvāḥ[185] | vyāpakābhīmatābhāve ca[186]vyāpābhīmatābhāve

NOTES
[181] vyāpakābhāve -- C
[182] virodhikārya- -- ABPEHN
[183] ca om. -- APHEN
[184] ekasamīdhyāne parābhāvāpratītau -- C
[185] avasitākāryakāraṇabhāvāḥ -- APHE
[186] ca om. -- ABCPHEN

anye punar anyathā vyavasthīḥ -- svayaṃ apyādikam nāvīrbhūtaprayogaṃ adhīkrīyoktaṃ, kin tv antarjalpākāraprvṛttam svaparīpatīkīlābhāvinam iti | atra ca sīdhīv asīdhū vā vyākhyānam sīdhuhir eva jñātavyam iti | syād etat -- yathā prayogabhedaḥ svārthānumāne kathate tathā ca na kīdīcī vācyaṃ parārthānumāne syād ity āśānyāḥ -- yat punar iti | paraprīpatīvā eva, na tu svaparīpatīvā apyī avadhāraṇārthaḥ || samprati dṛṣyānupalabdhāv antarbhāvāṃ sarvānupalabdhīnaṃ asahamāna āha -- nānu ceti | tathā ca satī kāraṇādīnaṃ adṛṣyānaṃ nīdheḥaprakāre satī | śīṣṭeṣu parīṣṭeṣu abhāva ity abhāvo 'pīti draṣṭavyam | na tv abhāvā eva vyavahāryāpī sīdhanatī | kāraṇādīyanupalabdhīyā ca karaṇābhīmatāyā | kāryakāraṇabhāvādvīgrahaṇakāle vopalabdhir anupalabdhī ca pūrvam āsit tadvaīṃ pratīṣedhaḥ kriyāmāno dṛṣyānam eva kṛto draṣṭavyo jñātavyaḥ | yathā arthavirodhādīgrahaṇakāle 'vayambhāvinī dṛṣyānupalabdhīḥ tathāntaram eva dharmatarena prasādīyasyate | nānu ca kāraṇādīnaṃ cety anena praḥākarānenāvayāṃ samuccayārthena bhāvyaṃ, tat katham hetvarthe vyākhyāyeta ity āśānyā pūrvam buddhīstham spaṣṭayann āha -- bahuṣu iti | evam manyate -- samuccayārthe vartīmāna evāyaṃ hetvarthe vartīte | na tv evaṃ samuccayārtho nīkrīyate, hetūdinā paraṣparasamuccayāya praṭyāmnātvāt | tathā sa na hetvartho bhavati | tīr evaṃ cakārasārthaḥ prayojanam ||

[DhPr p. 146]

matābhāve mīcīte nīcīto vyāparyāpakabhāvāḥ | tatra[187] vyāparyāpakabhāvāpratīter nīmittamabhāvāḥ pratīpatīvāḥ | iha grhīte vṛkṣābhāve hi śāpātāvābhāvāpratītau [188]pratīto vyāparyāpakabhāvāḥ | abhāvāpratīpatīḥ ca sarvatra dṛṣyānupalabdhēr eva | tasmād virodham kāryakāraṇabhāvāṃ, vyāparyāpakabhāvāṃ ca smarati virodhā--kāryakāraṇabhāvā--vyāparyāpakabhāvīviśayābhāvāpratīpatī[189] nībandhanam dṛṣyānupalabdhīḥ smartavyā | dṛṣyānupalabdhyasmaroge virodhakīnaṃ asmarāṇam | tathā ca satī na nīrudhādīvidhīpīratīvedhīyāmītarābhāvāpratīṭīḥ syāt | virodhādīgrahaṇakālabhāvīnyāp ca dṛṣyānupalabdhyāvayāsmartavyāṃ tatra evābhāvāpratīṭīḥ |

NOTES
[187] tat -- C.
[188] -bhāvāpratītau vyā. -- B.
[189] deśakālavabhāvāviprakṛṣṭāḥ pīśācīdyāyas teṣāṃ pīśācīdīnaṃ virodhāḥ ca kenacit agnīnī saha na sīdhyati sambandhaḥ | tathā kāryakāraṇabhāvāḥ ca pīśācīdīnaṃ kenacit dhūmena sārđham na sīdhyati | -- tī-

tatra yadi apyī sampratītau[190] nāsti dṛṣyānupalabdhir virodhādīgrahaṇakāle tv āsīt | yā dṛṣyānupalabdhīḥ samprati smryamāgā saivābhāvāpratīpīnībandhanam | tataḥ samprati nāsti [191]dṛṣyānupalabdhir ity abhāvāsādhanaṭena dṛṣyānupalabdhīprayogād bhīdyante kāryānupalabdhyādirayogāḥ |

NOTES
[190] samprati sāsti -- A.B.P.H.E.N.
[191] dṛṣyopalabdhā- -- A.B.P.H.E.N.

viruddhasādhena pratīṣedhyaya viruddhāṃ grāhyaṃ | ādīśādhena viruddhakāryādīnaṃ grahaṇam | yeṣāṃ ekadopalabdhīḥ tebhyo --nye --nupalabdhī eva | kadīcīti kvacid ajñātā eva | vyāpakasyābhāve 'bhāvāḥ ca vyāparyā na sīdhyati (?) yasmāt | ayaṃ āśāyaḥ -- yadi pūrvam vyāpakābhīmatasyābhāve vyāpābhīmatābhāvō nīcīto bhavet tadā vyāparyāpakabhāvāḥ sīdhyēt, tadā ca vyāpakānupalabdhīr gamikā syāt, nīnyadeti | ayaṃ atra prakaraṇārthaḥ -- prabandhena bhavato yadbhāve yasyābhāvāḥ tasya virodhagatīr yat svabhāvāḥ ca yenopalabhyate tena saha kāryakāraṇābhāvō 'pī pañcapatyakānupalambham adhigamyaḥ, vyāparyāpakābhāvō pī pratyakṣānupalambhāvāseya itī katham adṛṣyāya sīdhyantīti | nānu bhavanatu te 'nyatra dṛṣyāḥ, tatra tāvad adṛṣyā eva vaktavyāḥ | dṛṣyate dṛṣyānupalambhāprayogāt | tat katham dṛṣyānupalabdhīvītarāsaṃ anupalabdhīnaṃ antarbhāvā ity āśānyā tathā tatātīnāntābhāvāḥ tathā darśayitum āha -- tad itī | yasmād anyatra dṛṣyate 'pī viruddhādīnaṃ dṛṣyānupalambhe 'ntarbhāvō na ghatate, sa cīcīryenoktaṣ tat tasmād ayaṃ arthaḥ -- sarvatra cetyāder vākryāseya tūparyārthaḥ | katham dṛṣyānupalabdhēr ity ayaṃ anum artham tūvat prasādīyati -- eketi | kāryakāraṇābhāve kī vārtītye āha -- kāreṇeti | yady evam vyāparyāpakabhāvāseya kī gatīr ity āha -- vyāpāreketi | nānu ca vyāparyāpakābhāvānisācye tayoṃ ekatvāt kim abhāvānisācīyente āha -- tatra vyāparyāpakābhāvānisācye kartavye | katham abhāvāpratīṭīr vyāparyāpakābhāvāpratīter nīmittam ity āha -- iheti |

[DhPr p. 147]

viruddhavidhīnā, kāraṇādīnīdheṭhena ca yato dṛṣyānupalabdhīr ākṣiptā tato dṛṣyānupalabdhēr eva[192]kālāntarītyāvṛtī svṛtīśayābhūtyā abhāvāpratīpīṭīḥ | abhīṣṭam ca prayogāpāṃ dṛṣyānupalabdhāvantarbhāvāḥ | tad anena sarvega dṛṣyānupalabdhāvantarbhāvō daśānāmanupalabdhīprayogāpāṃ pārabhṛtyeḥa darśīta itī vedītyayam ||

NOTES
[192] -labdhir eva -- C

āstīm sarvatra virodhādīv abhāvāpratīṭīḥ, dṛṣyānupalabdhīḥ tu kvopanyujyeta ity āha -- abhāvāyeti | co hetau | nānu yadi nāma virodhādīgrahaṇakāle dṛṣyānupalabdhīr āsīt, tathāpi na sī viruddhopalabdhīvyāpākaṇūpalabdhīyādirayogāvyāse samprate anuvartate | tat katham viruddhopalabdhīdīnaṃ tatātīnāntābhāvā ity āha -- tasmād itī | yato 'bhāvāpratīṭīnā antareṇa na virodhāsīdīdīḥ, abhāvāsīdīdīḥ ca dṛṣyānupalabdhīḥ tasmād hetor virodhādīkam smarateṭī viruddhopalambhāvāpakānupalambhādīprayogakāle itī draṣṭavyam | tadasmāraṇe hi yato virodhādīr ihāsti, yato 'yam vyāpakādir nāsti, tasmāt tat tasmātīty asyāḥ pratīṭī ayogāt -- ity apī draṣṭavyam | smarateṭī ca tadānīṃ virodhādīr grahaṇādī grhītasyaiva vikalpānād uktaṃ | kutah punar avāyāsmartavyā sety āha -- dṛṣyēti | aha syāt -- prakṛtaṇī dṛṣyānupalabdhīḥ sudā smaryatām, tathāpi katham asu vīkāsītābhāvāsīdīdhāv upayogaṃ bhūjate, yenāntāntārā anupalabdhāv-bhīr antarbhāvāvyatīḥ āha -- virodhēti | co yasmāt tasyāṃ nīyatasmarānyāṃ satyāṃ | nānu viruddhopalabdhīkāraṇādyanupalabdhīprayogāvyāse sī nāsti tat katham avīdyamānā saivābhāvāpratīter nībandhanam ity āha -- **tatīre** vākryopanyāse | sampratīdīnaṃ smaryamānā saivābhāvāpratīter nībandhanam viruddhādībhāvājñānāseya karaṇam | katham tathā dṛṣyānupalabdhēr viruddhopalabdhīdīnaṃ bhēda ity āha -- tata itī | tato virodhādīgrahaṇakālaprvṛttīyā dṛṣyānupalabdhīḥ smaryamānāntā, samprati sī nāsti | tīs tadnādī arābhāvāḥ sādhyate tenābhāvāsādhanaṭena tato bhīdyante viruddhopalabdhīdirayogāḥ | viruddhāvidhīnetyādinoktaṃ artham upasārtharātī | viruddhāvidhīnety upalākṣaṇam | viruddhākāryādvīdīnī dṛṣyānupalambhāḥkṣēpāt | anyathā tāsīm tatātīnāntābhāvō na syāt | nānu svātīnryena tvayā tasyā eva prakṛpṛvṛtīyā abhāvānisācīyente darśītas tatra cānupalabdhīnaṃ antarbhāvāḥ, na tv ācīryāsyāyam abhīpreta ity āśānyācīryāsyāyāyam abhīpreto 'rtha itī darśayānaḥ āha -- tadānēneti | anena ime sarva (NB II 42) ityādinī vyāpakābhāvāsīdīḥ ity antena | ayaṃ atra prakaraṇārthaḥ -- dṛṣyānupalambhāvāvyāvaktavyatena daśānīṃ apy anupalabdhīnaṃ tatātīnāntābhāvāḥ, viruddhādībhāvāpratīṭīv anupayogate cetī |

[DhPr p. 148]

uktā dṛṣyānupalabdhīr abhāve, abhāvāvyavahāre ca sādhye pramāṇam | adṛṣyānupalabdhīḥ tu[193] kīṃ svabhāvā, kīṃvyāpārā[194] cety āha--

NOTES
[193] labdhīḥ kim -- A.P.H.E.
[194] viṣānyāpāra-- BCHEN

vīprakṛṣṭavīṣayā punar anupalabdhīḥ pratyakṣānumānānīrvrtīlakṣaṇā saṃśayaheṭuḥ II-47

vīprakṛṣṭētyādi | vīprakṛṣṭīrstrībīr deśakālavabhāvāvīprakṛṣṭīr vīṣayā vī prakṛṣṭavīṣayēti saṃśayaheṭuḥ | kīṃsvabhāvā sety āha -- pratyakṣānumānānīrvrtīr lakṣaṇam svabhāvō vīṣyāḥ | na jñānājñeyasvabhāvāyeti vīyat ||

kecit punar atrāvam bruvāt -- ihānikajñānasamgrīvastantaropalambhō 'nupalambhaḥ | na ca śīlasya nīdheḥ sādhye dīvatvād valner bhāvāsvārūpopalabdhīḥ śītasparśānupalabdhīr vījyate | yenānupalabdhīḥ sīdhyēt, rūpeṣasparśor ekajñānasamgrīvābhāvāt | na ca vīrodhāgrahaṇakālaprvṛttīdṛṣyānupalambhāsmārakatvena dṛṣyānupalambhātvaṃ vācyaṃ, prakṛpṛvṛtīpratyakṣāsmārakatvenāpī pratyakṣatvaprasaṅgāt | ata eva virodhādīgrahaṇakālaprvṛttīdṛṣyānupalambhāsmārakatvenānupalabdhīnaṃ tatātīnāntābhāvō na vījyate | nāpī smṛtīyāḥ tasyā evābhāvānisācyaḥ, vīpṛtīgrāhakaprasānaṃnāsmārakatvena parārthānumānāseya tatparānāntāntābhāvāprasāṅgāt, tata eva smaryamānātī pramāṇādī vīkāsīpratīpīprasāṅgāt ca | tasmāt sarvātraya sampratīto dṛṣyānupalambhō darśīnāseya tadbaleṇāvābhāvānisācīyō vācyaḥ, na tv prakṛpṛvṛttī dṛṣyānupalambhāt smṛtīyā vīṣaykṛtād abhāvānisācyaḥ | nāpī tatsmārakatvenānupalabdhīnaṃ tathāivam itī | yady evaṃ kathamkāraṃ sa pradāsyatām itī ceti | ucyate | dīrādī valne rūpavīṣeṣam dṛṣtvā yatraivaṃvīdharūpavīṣeṣas tatra tūvad deśāvīpākas tuśārasparśavīṣeṣō 'stī | yathā mahānāsādu tathāvidham evatīpam ity ānumānīkī vīṣeṣasparśāpratīṭīḥ | saiva ca śītasparśānupalabdhīr upasāṣṭīsparsāyor ekajñānasamgrīvāt | vīkāsītopalambhādī anyā upalambhō 'nupalambhaḥ | sa kvacit pratyakṣātmī kvacid anumānīmeti na śāstrāvirodhō na yuktīvirodhāḥ | tata eva tadṛṣyānupalambhāc chītasparśābhāvāpratīṭīḥ | āhatyantam | āhatyā dṛṣyānupalabdhēr anudāyād dṛṣyānupalabdhēr bhēdena nīrdeśāḥ | ata eva cānumītī numānam etat | kevalam atyantābhīyāśg jhātī tathāpratītyudaye saty ekam anumānam uktaṃ | vastutas tv anekam anumānam etat | evam vyāpakāvīrudhākhāyopālabdhīyādīv apī sarvaṃ draṣṭavyam | tathā ca vyāpakāvīrudhopalabdhīyādīv aparām anumānam

ekam plavamāna avaseyam | yayos ca parasparaparihāraṣṭhālakṣano virodhas tatra dṛṣyānupalabdhiḥ sphuṭaiva | tena viruddhavyūptopalabdhyādisu sampraty eva dṛṣyānupalabdhir asti | bhedas tu pūramparjena tadudayāt | evam vyāpakakāraṇānupalabdhyādisv akāraṇavyāpakāder dharmasyaivānupalambhād abhāve (siddhe tata eva sāmartyāt kāryāder abhāvāsv asāv itidānīn tanasyaiva dṛṣyānupalambhasyopayogo) na prakṛtanasya smṛtyādivisayīkṛtasya | dṛṣyānupalambhasya ca sāksātkāraṇe vyāpārāt pūrayamparjena ca viruddhādyabhāve bhāve vyāpārāt dṛṣyānupalabdher bhedena kāraṇānupalabdhyādinām prayoga iti ||

[DhPr p. 149]

nanu ca pramāṅgāt prameyasattāvyaavasthā | tataḥ pramāṅgabhāvāt prameyābhāvaprattittir yuktety āha |

pramāṅganivṛttāv apy arthābhāvāsiddher iti II-48

||195| svārthānumānaparicchedo dvītyaḥ samāptaḥ ||

NOTES

[195] ||dvītyaparicchedaḥ || -- DB; nyāyabindupakarane dvītyaḥ paricchedaḥ samāptaḥ || -- E.

pramāṅganivṛttāv apity āha | kāraṇaḥ vyākāṃ ca nivṛttamānaḥ kāryaṃ vyāpāraḥ ca nivarttāyet | na ca pramāṅgaḥ prameyasya kāraṇaḥ nāpi vyāpakam | ataḥ pramāṅgayor nivṛttāv apī arthasya prameyasya nivṛttir an siddhyati | tato asiddheḥ samxayahetur adṛṣyānupalabdhiḥ, na nīcayahetuḥ | yat punaḥ pramāṅgasattāyā prameyasattā siddhyati tad yuktam | prameyakāryaḥ hi pramāṅgam | na ca kāraṇam antareṅga kāryam asti | na [196]tu kāraṇānyavāsyāṃ kāryavanti bhavanti | tasmāt pramāṅgāt prameyasattā vyavasthāpyā, na pramāṅgabhāvāt prameyābhāvavyavastheti ||

NOTES

[196] na ca -- BD

|| 197| jācāryadharmottarakṛtāyāṃ nyāyabinduṭkāyāṃ svārthānumāno dvītyaḥ paricchedaḥ |

NOTES

[197] || nyāyabinduṭkāyāṃ dvītyaḥ paricchedaḥ samāptaḥ || -- ABPHE; || nyāyabinduṭkāyāṃ paricchedaḥ dvītyaḥ samāptaḥ || -- D

sampraty adṛṣyānupalabdhiḃ adhikṛtyoktam vyākāksīna āha -- ukteti | nanu yadi pratyakṣānumānanivṛttimātrūpādrīṣyānupalabdhir abhāve siddhye saṃsayahetur anaiakāntikī tarhi sā tataś ca hetvābhāvasāra eva vaktavyā | tat kim ihocayata iti cet | naitam(-tad) asti | yato na sā vacanavyaktvānupalabdhiḥsanaprāptyaṅnupalabdhir asadyavahāre sādhye na pramāṅgam, ekāntikasadyavahāranesidhe tu pramāṅgam iti pradarsanāt | na jñānaḥjñeyasvabhāveti yāvad ity ārthaṃ nyāyam āśṛtyoktam na śābdam iti draṣṭavyam || yadi pramāṅganivṛttāyā prameyānivṛttis tarhi tatsattāyāpi na prameyasattā siddhyev ity āśankāḥ tatropapattim darśayam āha -- yat punar iti | nanu kāraṇam apy avāsyāṃ kāryavad bhavati tataś ca satī jñeye jñānēnāpy avāsyābhāvyaṃ | tac cen nāsti jñeyam apī nāsty eva | tataḥ siddhyaty evādrīṣyasāpy abhāva ity āśankāyāha -- na tv iti | tuṇā kāryadharmāt kāraṇadharmasya vaidharmyam āha | etac ca kāraṇamātrābhīpṛāyēnoktam, tuṇā caittathā prāḡ eva nīritam | tasmād ityādīnāsyāva prakṛtasopasamhāra iti || paṇḍitajīṭārīsīyadurvekamīśvīracītdharmottaraṅgābandhanasya dvītyaḥ paricchedaḥ |

paṇḍitajīṭārīsīyadurvekamīśvīracītdharmottaraṅgābandhanasya dvītyaḥ paricchedaḥ ||

[DhPr p. 150] Kapiel III

trītyaḥ parārthānumānaparicchedaḥ |

svārthaparārthānumānoḥ svārtham vyākhyāya parārtham vyākhyātukāma āha ---

trīrūpālīṅgākhyānaḥ[198]parārtham anumānam III-1

NOTES

[198] Parārthānumānam --- BPHE

trīrūpālīṅgākhyānam iti | trīrūpālīṅgā --- anvayasyatirekapakṣadharmatvasamjñakānī yasya tat *trīrūpam* | *trīrūpam* ca [199]*lālīṅgam* ca *tasyākhyānam* | ākhyāyate prakāśyate 'neceti --- *trīrūpam* [200] iti *ākhyānam* | kim punas tat? vacanam | vacanena hi *trīrūpam* [201] līṅgam ākhyāyate | *parasmāy idam parārtham* ||

NOTES

[199] ca līṅga ca --- A
[200] trīrūpālī: --- E
[201] parasmāy iti parā: --- E

nanu [202]ca samyagjñāntmakam anumānam uktaṃ | tat kimarthaṃ sapprati vacanāntmakam anumānam ukta ity āha ---

NOTES

[202] nanu samya: --- A

kāraṇe kāryopacārāt III-2

kāraṇe kāryopacārāt iti | [203]trīrūpālīṅgābhīdhanāt trīrūpālīṅgasamfīr utpadyate[204] | smṛtes cānumānam | tasmād anumānasya paramparayā trīrūpālīṅgābhīdhanāḥ kāraṇam | tasmīn *kāraṇe* vacane kāryasya anumānasopacārāḥ samāroḥaḥ kriyate | tataḥ samāropāt kāraṇam vacanam

NOTES

[203] trīrūpālīṅgāmbanā smṛtiḥ --- CDB
[204] śrotuḥ --- ṭi-

trīrūpam līṅgam jñātam apī vaktum aviduso bhāsyā vyutpādanārthaḃ trīrūpālīṅgākhyānalakṣanaṃ yat parārtham anumānam uktaṃ tad vyākhyātum svārthetyādīnāḥ prastauti | dvayo rūpyor abhīdhanād ekasya gamyamanātsād **ākhyāyate prakāśyate 'neceti trīrūpam līṅgam** iti vivṛtam na tv abhīdhyate 'neceti | abhīdhyeṣyāsa gamyamanāsyā ca prakāśyavāṃ tulayā iti prakāśyate ity anena dvayoḥ sangrahaḥ | yenārthakramenārthanaḥ parokṣārthajñānam utpannam tenaiva kramaṇa parasantāne lūgījñānotpādāyāyā trīrūpāsyā līṅgasya khyāpakam yad vacanam tatparārtham anumānam iti draṣṭavyam ||

kāraṇe vacane kāryasya jñānasopacārāt samāropāt |

katham punarvacanasānumānaheturvam ity āha --- **trīrūpeti**

[DhPr p. 151]

anumānasābdenocyate | aupacārīkaḥ[205] vacanam anumānam, na mukhyam ityārthaḥ | na yāvat[206] kiṅcīd upacārād anumānasābdena vaktum śakyam tāvat sarvaṃ vyākhyeyam | kin tv anumānaḥ vyākhyātukāmēnumānasvarūpasya[207] vyākhyeyatān nimittaḥ vyākhyeyam | nimittaḥ ca trīrūpam līṅgam | tac ca svayam vā pratītam anumānasya nimittaḥ bhavati, pareṅga vā pratīpāditam bhavati[208] || tasmād līṅgasya svarūpaḥ ca [209]vyākhyeyam, tatpratīpādaś ca śābdaḥ | tatra svarūpaḥ svārthānumāne vyākhyātam | pratīpādaś ca[210] śābda ita vyākhyeyah | tataḥ pratīpādaśca śābdam avāsyāṃ vaktavyaṃ darśayam anumānasābdenoktāvan ācārya iti paramārthaḥ ||

NOTES

[205] aupacārīkam --- A
[206] na ca yāvat --- ABDPHEN
[207] svarūpasyaiva --- C
[208] bhavati om. ACPEN
[209] ca om. ACPEN
[210] ca om. ACPEN

parārthānumānasya prakārabhedap darśayitum āha ---

tad dvīvidham III-3

nanu ca trīrūpālīṅgābhīdhanād avagate satī dharmīnī līṅgam jñāyate | tasya tv vyūpāṭi smaryate | tat katham 'trīrūpālīṅgavacanāt tatsmṛtir utpadyate' ity ucyata iti cet | ucyate | grhyamānaḥ apī dhīmādivastu na tīval līṅgam yāvad vahnyāśādhivānābhītayā na jñāyate | tatātvaḃ ca tasya na tadā grhyam apī tu pūrvagṛhītam eva smartyavayam iti sūktam **trīrūpālīṅgasamfīr utpadyata** iti | **smṛter** iti pakṣadharmagrahanasāhāyā itī draṣṭavyam |

ayam arthaḥ --- vacanam apī trīrūpam līṅgam smaryat parokṣārthajñānasya paramparayā kāraṇam bhavad upacārād anumānam ucyata iti |

atābhāditatvādy apī līṅgasya lakṣanam ity ācāksate kecid iti vipratipatīdarsanāt tadvyutpādanam yuktam, na tu tadvacanam, tasya vipratipattyābhāvād iti cet | na atṛpy avyūpāṭiyatirekābhīyam nigadanto vipratipannā ity asyāpi vyutpādanam nyāyayam |

yat *kṛtakamīti* kṛtakvam anūdyā [241]anīyatvaṃ vidhīyā itī anīyatve nīyatvaṃ kṛtakatam uktaṃ | ato vyāpṛti anīyatvena kṛtakatvasya darśitā | *upādīhhenena* svabhāvasya prayoga itī sambandhaḥ | *upādīh* viśeṣaṃ | tasya *bhūdena* bhīnopādīnā viśiṣṭaḥ svabhāvaḥ prayukta ity arthaḥ |

NOTES
[241] anīyatve

[242]iḥa kadācī chuddha evārtha ucyate, kadācīd avyātirikṭena viśeṣaṇa viśiṣṭaḥ kadācīd vyātirikṭena | devadatta itī śuddhaḥ, lambakarpa ity abhinnaakarpadvayaviśiṣṭaḥ , citranurīti vyātirikṭacitragaviśiṣṭaḥ | tadvat sattvaṃ śuddham, utpattimattvaṃ avyātirikṭaviśeṣaṃ, kṛtakatvaṃ vyātirikṭaviśeṣaṃ ||

NOTES
[242] parārthnumāne --- ti-

tasyeti | *bhūdena* viśeṣāvvyātirikṭatayā viśeṣakatvalakṣaṇa vikalpasandarśitena | svabhāvabhūtaḥ svabhātmako dharmā itī ca paramārthābhīpṛyepoktam | *bhūdena* itī | vyavahārasiddhaṃ *bhedam* utpattubh sakāsād anīyatvaṃ *hetūkṛtya* nibandhanīkṛtya *prayogaḥ* savīśeṣanasya svabhāvahetor itī prakaraṇāt |

kalpanayā 'pi katham bhēdo yenoṭpattvā viśiṣṭam utpattvā viśiṣṭam utpattimād ucyata ity āha --- *anuppannebhya itī* | hīr yasmāt | *anuppannebhya* ākāśādībhyo *vyāvṛtīm* vyavacchedam *āśṛitya* parikalpya | yadi vyāvṛtyāśrayenotpanno bhāva ucyate tarhi katham utpattir aseyeti prayoga ity āha --- *saiveti* | *vyāvṛtyantarāṃ* mahatvādiḥ *tannīrapekṣā vaktum* iṣyate yadi tadā | tena paramārthaḥ svabhāvabhūtenoṭpattvyākhyena *dhārmega kalpitāḥ* samāropito *bhedo* 'rthantarātam yasya ye(ṭe)na avyātirikṭena viśeṣaṇa viśiṣṭasya svabhāvahetor prayoga ity arthaḥ |

pūrvam avyātirikṭaviśeṣanaviśiṣṭasya svabhāvasya prayogaḥ | adhunā tu bhīnnavīśeṣaṇa viśiṣṭasyeti bhēdas tad āha --- *bhīnneti* | yad vā *bhīnna* pūrvasyamād anyādrīna saṅketavaśād antarbhāvitena, na tu vidyamānasvavācakena | ata evāyam anyato bhīdyate prayogaḥ |

iḥeti parapratiṣṭādanārthe śabdaprayoge | *śuddho* nirviśeṣaṇaḥ | aṭha kim eko arthaḥ śuddhaḥ kadācīd avyātirikṭopādīnā viśiṣṭaḥ, kadācīd vyātirikṭaviśeṣanaviśiṣṭo dr̥ṣṭaḥ śiṣṭaḥ prajuyamāno yenaivaṃ ucyamānaṃ parabhāgāṃ puṣṇānty āha --- *devadatta* itī | vaksyamānatadvatśabdāt yadvatsabdō 'tra dr̥ṣṭavyaḥ | *citrā* cāsu *gauś ceti* 'goratadhdhitaluki' [pāṇini 5.4.92] itī [ṣe, tīvān nūp tayā viśiṣṭaḥ] | yathākramaṃ eva dr̥ṣṭāntadr̥ṣṭāntīkayojanā kāryā |

citraṅguśabdena kṛtakasābdasya sāmyaṃ nāsīti manvāḥ para āha --- *nanu ceti* | *kāraṇānāṃ vyāpāro* nīyataprābhāvhas tadatirekīno vyāpārasvābhāvat | *nanu* ca kṛtakasābde na viśeṣanāvācīśabdō 'stīti yad uktaṃ tad tadavadastham evety āha --- *yady api* | *antarbhāvītam* prakāsītam | katham

[DhPr p. 159]

nanu ca *citraṅguśabde* vyātirikṭasya viśeṣaṇasya vācakaś citraśabdō gośabdaś cāstī | kṛtakasābde tu nirviśeṣanāvācīnaḥ śabdasya prayogō 'stīty āśāṅkyāha ---

apekṣītaparavyāpāro hi bhāvaḥ svabhāvānīṣṭattau kṛtaka itī III-12

apekṣīte | *paraśām* kāraṇānāṃ *vyāpāraḥ svabhāvasya nīṣṭattau* --- nīṣṭatvī artham apekṣītaḥ paravyāpāro yena sa tathoktaḥ | *iḥti* yasyādarthe | yasmād apekṣīta paravyāpāraḥ kṛtaka ucyate tasmād vyātirikṭena viśeṣaṇa viśiṣṭaḥ svabhāva ucyate | yady api vyātirikṭaṃ viśeṣaṇapadaṃ [243]na prayuktvaṃ tathāpi kṛtakasābdenaiva vyātirikṭaṃ [244]viśeṣaṇapadaṃ antarbhāvītam | ata eva samjñāprakāro 'yam kṛtakasābdo yasmāt samjñāyam ayaṃ kaṃ pratyayo vīhītaḥ | yatra ca viśeṣaṇaṃ antarbhāvīyate tatra viśeṣaṇapadaṃ na pruyjate |

NOTES
[243] na ca prayu-
[244] viśeṣanamanta-

kvacit[245] tu pratyamānaṃ viśeṣaṇaṃ yathā kṛta ity ukte hetubhir ity etat pratyate | tatra[246] ca hetuśabdāḥ prajuyate, kadācīn na vā prajuyate ||

NOTES
[245] kvacit pra-
[246] tatra hetu

evaṃ pratyayabhedabhedītvādayo api[247] dr̥ṣṭavyāḥ III-13

NOTES
[247] -dao dra-

prajuyamānasvāśabdaś[248] ca yathā pratyayabhedabhedīśabde[249] prarayabhedāśabdāḥ[250] | yathā ca kṛtakasābdo bhīnnavīśeṣaṇasvabhāvābhīdhāyī *evaṃ prarayabhedabhedītam ādir* yeṣāṃ prayatnānatarīyakatvādīnāṃ te 'pi svabhāvahetor prayogā bhīnnavīśeṣaṇasvabhāvābhīdhāyīno *dr̥ṣṭītyāḥ* |

NOTES
[248] svāśabdo viśeṣanāśabda --- ti-
[249] prarayabhedāśabde
[250] prarayabhedāḥ

prajuyānāṃ kāraṇānāṃ *bhedo* viśeṣas tena prarayakālabhedena bhettvaṃ śīlāṃ yasya sa *prarayabhedabhedī* śabdaḥ tasya bhāvaḥ *prarayabhedabhedītam* | tathāḥ prarayabhedabhedītvāc chābdasya kṛtakatvaṃ sādhyate | prayatnānatarīyakatvād anīyatvaṃ[251] | tatra prarayabhedāśabdo vyātirikṭaviśeṣābhīdhāyī prarayabhedabhedīśabde prayuktāḥ | prayatnānatarīyakasābde ca prayatnāśabdāḥ |

NOTES
[251] tvam sādhyate

puṇaḥ kṛtakasābdenāntarbhāvītam ity āha --- *yasmād* itī | samjñāyām nāmni *kaṃ pratyayo vīhītas* tasmād antarbhāvītam itī | *ata eva* samjñāyā kano vidhānbād evāyam *kṛtakasābdāḥ samjñāprakāraḥ* samjñāviśeṣaḥ samjñāśabda itī yāvāt |

antarbhāve 'pi katham viśeṣaṇapadāprayoga ity āha --- *yatre*ti | eo yasmādarthe | atihāvasītyāpy asti prayogo yathā kṛtaka ity ukte hetuṃeti prafītvā api hetuśabdaprayoga ity āha --- *kvacit* itī | *tub* pūrvasmād vaidharmyam(-mye) | *pratyamānaṃ* svata utpādīyogāt sāmarthyād avasīyamānaṃ |

[DhPr p. 160]

tad evaṃ tīrvīdhaḥ svabhāvahetuprayogō[252] darśītaḥ śuddho 'vyātirikṭaviśeṣaṇo vyātirikṭaviśeṣaṇaś ca |

NOTES
[252] -hetuyogo

[253]evamarthaṃ caitad ākhyātāṃ --- vācakabhedān mā bhūt kasyacit svabhāvahetvāḥ api prayukte vyāmoḥa itī ||

NOTES
[253] etad artham

[254]sann utpattīmān kṛtako vā śabda itī pakṣadharmāupadarānaṃ [255] III-14

NOTES
[254] annotpa-
[255] asmin sūtre na kimcī kenacid vyākhyātam

atha kim ete svabhāvahetavaḥ siddhasambandhe svabhāve sādhye prayoktavyā āhośvid asiddhasambandha itī āśāṅkyā siddhasambandhe prayoktavyā itī darśayitum āha ---

sarva ete sādhanadharmā yathāsvaṃ pramāṇaḥ siddhasādhanadharmamātrānubandha eva sādhyadharme 'vagantavyāḥ III-15

sarva ete itī | gamakatvāt sādhanāni, parāśrītatvāc ca dharmāḥ, sādhanadharmā eva

ayam aśāṅkyāḥ --- na kṛtakasābdena pratīpādītyāśāṅkyasya anyathānūpapattvī hetuvyāpāro 'tra prafīyate yenāntarīpi viśeṣanapadasya [60a] prayogo vaktur icchātaḥ syād vā na vā kin tu svotpattāv apekṣītaparavyāpārasvāivārthasvayam nāmēti kuto 'nayoḥ sāmyam itī |

evaṃ tīvat kaścīd viśeṣanābhīto 'rtho 'rthāḥ prafīyamānaḥ svāśabdenocyate na vā vaktur icchāvasāśād itī pratīpādyā kaścīd punar viśeṣanābhīto 'rthāḥ prafīyamāno 'py avasīyam svāśabdoṣādeya itī darśayitum āha --- *prajuyamāneti* | *prajuyamāna* upādīyamānaḥ | *svatśabdāḥ* svavācako yasya viśeṣanarīpasyārthasya sa tathoktaḥ | ko 'sāv īdrīa ity āha --- *yatheti* | *prarayabhedāḥ* prarayabhedalakṣaṇo 'rtho viśeṣanātmā 'vāsyam svavācakena prarayabhedāśabdenābhīdhīyate itī prakaraṇāt |

bhettvaṃ bhīdām gantvāḥ | kasīmīn sādhye sādhanam idam ity āha --- *śabdasyeti* | etac ca *mīmāṃsākāḍīmīm* pratī dr̥ṣṭavyam |

taḍ evaṃ iyādinopasārahā | svabhāvahetoḥ sādharṃyavat prayogaṃtre darsayitvye kim anekasya svabhāvahetoḥ prayogo darsita ity āśaṅka phalam asyopadarśayam āha --- **evamarthaṃ caitat** iti | **evaṃ** vakṣyamānako 'rthaḥ prayojanam yasyeti vīgrahaḥ kāryaḥ | **eo** 'vadhāreṇa hetau vā | **etaḍ** iti traividhyam | **evamarthaṃ caitat hetujātam** iti kvacit pūhas tatra ca **jātam** vṃdām draṣṭavyam | tam evārthaṃ **vācaket**ādinā darsayati | **vācake vyāmoho** bhīramas tasmāt | kasyacit pratipattuḥ svabhāvahetavā api prayukte vyāmoho 'nāyam svabhāvāḥ' iti viparyayajñānam |

etaḍ uktam bhavati --- yadi trayāṇām anyatama upādīyate tadā kadācid anyenānyathā prayukte svabhāvahetau śāstroktasvabhāvahetuvācaka[ḥ]bhinnā]tvāt 'nāyam svabhāvāvacakāḥ' iti vācake

[DhPr p. 161]

sādhanaḍharṃamātram | **mātrāsābdenā**hīkasyāpekṣaṅgāsya nīrāḥ | **tasyānubandho** 'nugamanam anvayaḥ | **siddhau sādhanadharmamātrānubandho** yasya sa tathoktaḥ | kena siddha ity āha --- **yathāsvaṃ pramāṇair** itī[256] | yasya sādhyadharmyasya yadātmiyaṃ pramāṇam tenaiva pramāṇena siddha ity arthaḥ | svabhāvahetunāṃ ca bahubhedatvāt sambandhasādhanānyāpi pramāṇāni bahūntī **pramāṇair** itī bahuvacanānīrdeśaḥ | gamayitvatvāt sādhyāḥ, parāśrītatvāc ca dharmāḥ **sādhyadharmāḥ** |

NOTES

[256] atha nāntarīyatvānīcaye 'pi līngasya paroḥśrīthapratipādakatvaṃ syād ity āha --- ti-

taḍ ayaṃ paramārthaḥ --- na hetuḥ **pradīpavad** yogyatayā gamako 'pi tu nāntarīyakatayā vīnīcītaḥ[257] | sādhyāvinābhāvītanīcīyanam eva[258] hi hetuḥ sādhyapratipādanavyāpāro nāyaḥ kaścit |

NOTES

[257] pramāṇair yasya sādhanadharmasya yadātmiyaṃ; pramāṇair yadātmiyaṃ

[258] eva hetoḥ

vyāmuhya 'nāyam svabhāvāḥ' iti sādhanā 'pi vyāmuhyeta | sa vyāmoho mā bhūid ity etad artham trividhaḥ svabhāvahetur uktaḥ |

arthei sambodhane | **siddho** nīcītaḥ **sambandhas** tādātmyalakāṣṇo yasya tasmīn | **yasya sādhyadharmasya yadātmiyaṃ** ity yena pramāṇena yasya sādhyasya sādhanavyāp[ka]ṭam nīcītyate | taḍ eva tasyetye abhiprayenoktam | vyaktibhedavivakṣayā **bahūntī** uktam |

sādhyasādhanayoh sambandho vāstavo 'stu | kim tannīcīyateny ity āha --- **taḍ ayaṃ** itī | yata evaṃ **taḍ** tasmād **ayaṃ** abhidhāyamānas tālparīrthaḥ sarva ityāder vākyaṣya | **pradīpo** vaidharṃyadrūpīntaḥ | **yogyatayā** tathāśaktyatayā |

nanu paroḥśrīthapratipādanavyāpārasamāveśīd hetur gamakāḥ tat kim sādhyānāntarīyakatvanīcīyateny ity āha --- **sādhyeti** | **hir** yasmādarthe | **sādhyāvinābhāvītanīcīyanam** atpīpīdam etat svabhāvam itī nīcīyāḥ | taḍ eva **hetuḥ pratipādanavyāpāraḥ** paroḥśrīthapratipādanalakāṣṇo vyāpāraḥ paroḥśrīthapratipādakatam ity arthaḥ | yady evam anīcītasambanbhe 'pi sādhyadharme sādhanadharmas tannāntarīyakatayā nīcīcetum śakya itī kim siddhasambandhena sādhyenānūsrtenety ity āha --- **prathamam** itī | **prathamam** hetuprayogāt prak, bādhaḥ sādhyaviparyayo heto [60b][259].....

[61] sādhyasādhanabhāva itī cet | yad darsānadvārīyāitv etat kṛtakatvānīyatavakīlpaṃ vyāvṛtīnīsthaḥ paramārthas tasya tādātmyād ity uktapṛīyam ity doṣaḥ | tādātmyāvyasāḥ kuta itī cet viparyaye vādhaḥ pramāṇavāsītī | tata eva turhī sādhyāṃ siddham itī kim sādhyata itī cet | na tato dharmyanavacchedena plavamānākrīyāyāḥ prafter apravṛtīyāṅsyodyatāt | yat punar iyaṃ gharṃakālavīśēsīnavacchedena

NOTES

[259] naitatpatram pratībimbītam --- sam-

[DhPr p. 162]

[260] **prathamam bādha**kena pramāṇena sādhyapratibandho nīcīcetavyo hetoḥ | **punar anumānakāle**[261] sādhanam sādhyānāntarīyakam[262] sāmānyena smartavyam | kṛtakatvaṃ nāmāṅgītyasvabhāvam[263] itī sāmānyena smṛtam artham[264] **punar vīṣe** yojayati --- idam api kṛtakatvaṃ śabde vartamānam anīyasvabhāvam[265] eveti |

NOTES

[260] pṛāg anumānāt --- ti-

[261] -kālena sādhanam

[262] sādhyānāntarīyakam

[263] -īyatvasya-

[264] smṛtam arthāya

[265] -īyatvasya-

tatra sāmānyasmarāṅgaṃ līngajñānam[266] | vīṣīṣṭasya tu śabdagataḥ[267]takatvasyā [267]nīcīyatvasvabhāṣya smaraṅgam anumānājñānam[268] | tathā ca saty avinābhāvīvajñānam eva paroḥśrīthapratipādakatvaṃ nāma | tena nīcītanāmātrānubandhe sādhyadharme sādhyadharme svabhāvahetaḥ prayuktayā nānyatrety uktam ||

NOTES

[266] līnganīcīcyakam jñānam --- ti-

[267] kṛtakasyā

[268] mānam jñānam

yady evaṃ sambandho nīcīcetavyaḥ sādhyasya sādhanena saha | sādhanadharmamātrānubandhas tu sādhyasya kasmān nīcīto mrgyata ity āha ---

[269] tasya eva tatsvabhāvāt vāt III-16

NOTES

[269] tasyaiva --- om.

tasyaiveti siddhasādhanadharmamātrānubandhasya | **tatsvabhāvāt vāt** itī sādhanadharmasvabhāvāt vāt | yo hi sādhyadharmāḥ sādhanadharmamātrānubandhavān sa eva tasya sādhanadharmasya svabhāvo nānyaḥ ||

bhavatu tīrṣa eva svabhāvāḥ | svabhāva eva tu sādhye kasmād dhetuprayogaḥ?

svabhāvāsya ca[270] hetuvāt III-17

NOTES

[270] -sya hetu-

svabhāvāsya ca[271] **hetuvāt** | svabhāva eva[272] ita hetuḥ prakṛtīntaḥ | tasmāt sa eva sādhyāḥ kartavyaḥ yaḥ sādhanasya svabhāvāḥ syāt | sādhanadharmamātrānubandhavāp[273] ca svabhāvo nānyaḥ ||

NOTES

[271] -sya hetu-

[272] svabhāva eva hetu; svabhāva ita

[273] -ndhaś ca sva-

yadi sādhyadharmāḥ sādhanasya svabhāvāḥ[274] syāt pratijñārthaḥkaḍeśas tarhi hetuḥ syād ity āha ---

NOTES

[274] svabhāvāḥ prati-

vastutas tayos tādātmyam[275] III-18

NOTES

[275] -ītmīyāt

vastuta itī | **vastutaḥ** paramārthataḥ sādhyasādhanayos **tādātmyam** | samāroptitas tu sādhyasādhanabhedāḥ[276] | sādhyasādhanabhāvo hi nīcīyārūḥhe rūpe | nīcīyārūḥḥaṃ ca rūpaṃ samāroptitena

NOTES

[276] -sādhanayor bhedāḥ

tadītmātiprañih pravṛtyaṅgam iyaṃ asmād eva līṅgād iti kiṃ avadyam? evaṃ sattvabhētā api draṣṭavyam | etac coktam api svārthānumāne 'dhiḥkābhīdhānārtham punar uktam ibeti draṣṭavyam ||

[DhPr p. 163]

bhedanetaravivṛttikṛtena bhinnam iti anyat sādhanam, anyat sādhyam | dūrād dhi śākhādīmān artho vṛkṣa iti nīcīyate na śiṃśapeti | aṭha ca sa eva vṛkṣaḥ saiva śiṃśapā | tasmād abhinnam api vastu nīcayo bhinnam ādarśyati vyāvṛttibhedena | tasmān nīcayārūpādhūpāpekṣayā anyat sādhanam anyat sādhyam | ato na pratijāārthakadeśo hetuḥ | vāstavam ca tādītmayam ||

kasmāt punaḥ sādhanadharmamātrānubandhyeva[277] sādhyāḥ svabhāvo nānya ity āha ---

NOTES

[277] -bandhe ca sādhyah

tannispattāv anispannasya tatsvabhāvātvaabhāvāt[278] III-19

NOTES

[278] sa tannispattāv anispannasya sādhanā

tan nispattāv iti | yo hi yan nānubadhīyāti sa[279] tannispattāv anispannāḥ | tasya tannispattāv anispannasya sādhanasvabhāvātvaṃ ayuktam | yato nispattānisipattī bhāvābhāvārūpe | bhāvābhāvi ca parasparaparihāreṇa sṭhitau | yadi ca pūrvanispannasya, anispannasya cakṛyaṃ bhaved ekasyaivārthasya bhāvābhāvau syātām yugapāt | na ca viruddhāvō bhāvābhāvāvō aikyaṃ yujyate, viruddhadharmasamsargātmakatvād ekatvābhāvasya [280]

NOTES

[279] ayam eva bhedobhānām viruddhadharmādhyāśah, kāranabhedā ca --- ti-
[280] vyabhicāretyādi --- om.

kīā ca paścād utpadyamānaṃ pūrvanispannād bhinnahetukam | hetubhedapūrvakāś ca kāryabhedāḥ | tato nispannānispannyō viruddhadharmasamsargātmko bhedo bhedahetūś ca kāraṇabhedo itī kuta ekatvam? tamāt sādhanamātrānubandhy eva sādhyāḥ svabhāvo nāyaḥ ||

mā bhūt paścān nispannāḥ pūrvajasya svabhāvāḥ | sādhyas tu kasmān na bhavatyī āha

vyabhicārasambhavāc ca III-20

vyabhicāretyādi | pūrvajena paścān nispannasya vyabhicārah parityāgo yas tasya sa bhavāc ca

nanu kiṃ asya sambhavo 'sti yad uttaikītmāna evaikā vyāvṛtīr nīcīyate netarety āha --- **dūrād** iti | **hir** yasmāt | aṭha cetī nīpātasamudīyāḥ pratīpīdayīṣītaparamārthadyotakāḥ | **vṛkṣaḥ śiṃśapeti** copalakaṣaṇam etat |

tasmād ityādinopasamhārah | **vāstavaṃ** vastusvarūpād āgatam asaṃtṛopitam ity arthāḥ | **tusā**dīrthāś cakārah ||

yaḥ sādhyadharmo yaṃ sādhanadharmān nānubadhīyāti, nānugacchati, tasmīn sati nīyāmena nopatīṣṭhata itī yāvāt | kasmāt tatsvabhāvātvaṃ ayuktam ity āha --- **yata** itī | bhavātām bhāvābhāvārūpe tathā 'pī kiṃ tayō tatsvabhāvātvaṃ ity āha --- **bhāvetī** | **co** yasmādarthe | **yad iccha** (yadi ce)ti caśabdo vaktavyāntarasamuccaye |

[DhPr p. 164]

na pūrvanispannasya paścān nispannāḥ sādhyāḥ | tasmāt sādhanadharmamātrānubandhy[281] eva svabhāvāḥ | sa eva ca sādhyāḥ | tathā ca siddhasādhanadharmamātrānubandha eva svabhāve svabhāhetavaḥ prayoktavyā itī sṭhitam ||

NOTES

[281] -bandhy eva yaḥ svabhāvah

kāryahetoh[282] prayogaḥ--- yatra dhūmas tatrāgnih, yathā mahānasāidau | astī ca iha dhūma itī III-21

NOTES

[282] kāryahetuprayogaḥ; kāryahetor apī prayogaḥ

kāryahetoh prayogaḥ | sādharṃyavān itī prakaraṇād apekṣyam | yatra dhūma itī dhūmam anūdyā tatrāgnīr ity agner[283] vidhīḥ | tathā ca[284] nīyamārthāḥ pūrvavad avagantavyāḥ | tad anena kāryakāraṇabhāvanīmīttā vyāptīr darśīta |

NOTES

[283] ity agnīvidhāḥ
[284] vyāptīr vyāpakasya tatra bhāva evetyādikāḥ --- ti-

vyāptīsādhanapramāṇaviśayaṃ darśayitum āha --- yathā mahānasāidau | mahānasāidau hi pratyakṣanupalambhābhīyaṃ kāryakāraṇabhāvātmīnābhāvo nīcītaḥ |

astī ca ibeti sādhyadharmiṇī pakṣadharmopasamhārah ||

iha apī sīdha eva kāryakāraṇabhāve kāraṇe sādhye[285]kāryahetur vaktavyāḥ III-22

NOTES

[285] kāryam hetu-

iha apīti | na kevalaṃ svabhāvatvāt ihāpī kāryahetau[286] | sīdha evetī nīcīte kāryakāraṇatve | kāryakāraṇabhāvā[287] nīcīyō hy avāśyaṃ kāryavyāḥ | yato na yogyatayā hetur gamako 'pī tu nāntarīyakatvād ity uktam ||

NOTES

[286] kāryahetoh
[287] kāryakāraṇatvanīcīyo; kāryakāraṇanīcīyo

evaṃ niruddhadharmasamsargātmakabhedam pratīpīdyā tasya hetuṃ kāranabhedam pratīpīdyitum āha --- **kīā** cetī nīpātasamudīyō vaktavyāntarasamuccaye | pūrvanispannavastuhetukate tadevōtpatiprasānena paścād upādīyogād itī bhāvo **bhinnahetukam** itī bruvataḥ | bhinnahetukatve 'pī katham bheda ity āha --- **hetubhedetī** | **co** hetau | **tata** ityādinō 'pasamhārah | **tasmād** ityādinā 'dyayopasamhārah ||

pūrvāsmīn kāle jīāḥ **pūrvajāḥ** | **vyabhicāras** tad antareṇā 'pī kevalasya sṭhītib | **co** 'svabhāvātpēkṣayā 'sādhyatām samuccinotī | **tasmād** ityādinā sādhanadharmamātrānubandhināś tat svabhāvātvaṃ sādhanasvabhāvātvaṃ copasamharatī | **caśabdāḥ sādhyā** ityāśyāntarāṃ tatsvabhāvātūpēkṣayā sādhyatvaṃ samuccinotī | **tathā** ca tannispattāv eva nispannasya tādītmeye tanmātrānubandhīna eva ca sādhyatve sati ||

[DhPr p. 165]

sādharṃyavān svabhāvākāryānupalambhānaṃ prayogo darśītaḥ | vaidharṃyavantaṃ darśayitum āha ---

vaidharṃyavataḥ[288]prayogaḥ --- yat sad upalabdhilakṣaṇapṛāptam tad upalabhyata eva, yathā nīlādīvīśeṣāḥ | na ca evam iha upalabdhilakṣaṇapṛāptasya sata upalabdhir ghatasya ity anupalabdhiprayogaḥ III-23

NOTES

[288] vaidharṃyavataḥ

vaidharṃyavata[289] itī yat sad upalabdhilakṣaṇapṛāptam itī yat sat drīśya ity astīvānūvadāḥ | **tad upalabhyata** ity upalambhavidhīḥ | [290]tad anena drīśyasya sattvaṃ darśanaviśayatvena vyāptāṃ kathitam, asattvanivṛttīś ca sattvaṃ, anupalambhanivṛttīś ca upalabhaḥ | tena sādhyānivṛtīyanūvadēna sādhanānivṛtīr ahītā | **tathā** ca [291]sādhyānivṛtīḥ sādhanānivṛttau nīyatatvāt sādhanānivṛtīyā vyāptā kathītā | yadi ca dharmāpī sādhyadharmo na bhaved [292]hetur apī na bhavet | [293]hetvabhāvena [294]sādhyabhāvasya vyāptatvāt | astī ca hetuḥ[295] | ato vyāpakasya **sādhanābhāvāsya**bhāvād[296] vyāpasya[297] sādhyābhāvāsya bhāvā itī sādhyagatīr[298] bhavati | **tato vaidharṃyaprayoge sādhanābhāve sādhyābhavo[299] nīyato darśanīyāḥ sarvatrete nīyāḥ ||**

NOTES

[289] vaidharṃyavataḥ yat sad itī
[290] tasmāt --- ti-
[291] sattvaṃ--- ti-
[292] hetur apī | hetva:-, hetur apī na syāt
[293] upalambhaḥ --- ti-
[294] sattvasya --- ti-
[295] anupalabhyamīnāḥ --- ti-

[296] uplabbhah --- ti-
 [297] sattvasya --- ti-
 [298] sādhyaniścayo bhavati
 [299] niyamah

prakaraṇāt sādhanmyavat prayogadarśanaprastāvāt | **tathā ceti** dhūmānuvādenāgnivīdhāne saṅgīy arthaḥ | **niyamo** 'vyabhicārah, tallakṣaṇo 'rthaḥ pratipādyatayā 'bhīdheyah prayojanam vā 'sya --- **yatra dhūma** ityādeḥ prayogasyeti prastāvāt, so 'nugantavyaḥ pratyetyaḥ | **pūrvavad** anupalabdhyaivāt | etad eva vyanakti **tad** iti yata evam **tat** tasmāt | **vyāptir** avinābhāvah, sādhyaniyatvaṃ sādhanasyeti yāvat | **darśitā** pradarsitā | kim nimitā sety āha --- **kāryeti** |

ayam āśayaḥ --- vyāptiḥ khaluḥ pratibandhaḥ sādhyāyattatvam | tuc cārthāntarasyārthāntare pratibaddhatvam kāryākāraṇābhāvavāśād iti sa eva **nimitatp** tasya, anarthāntarasya tu tādṛṣṭyam [61b] |

mahānaśaḥ sūpakāraśālā | **ādiśabdenāyaskāra**kyāder grahanam | kim tatra vyāptisādhakam pramānam yad apokṣayā tasya viśayatvam ity āha --- **pratyakṣeti** | **hir** yasmāt | pratyakṣānupalambhānām pratyekam jātyekatavavivakṣayā **pratyakṣānupalambhyām** ity avaseyam | **kāryakāraṇbhāvād** ātmā nīcayārūḍhaḥ svabhāvō yaśyeti vīgrahaḥ kāryo 'nyathā yuktivirodhaḥ svavacanavirodhāś cā 'sya syāt | **avinābhāvo** 'vyabhicārah sādhyāyattatā sādhanasyeti yāvat |

pakṣadharmasopasamhāro dhaukanam tatra sattvapradarśanam ity arthaḥ ||

[DhPr p. 166]

svabhāvahetor vaidharmyaprayogaḥ āha ---

asaty anityatve na asty eva[300] sattvam utpattimattvaṃ kṛtakatvaṃ vā ||301| **sapś** ca śabda utpattimān kṛtako vā iti svabhāvahetorḥ prayogaḥ III-24

NOTES

[300] nāsti sattvam
 [301] asapś ca

asaty anityatva iti | ihānityatvasya sādhyāyābhāvo hetor abhāve niyata[302] ucyate | tena hetvabhāvena[303] sādhyābhāvo vyāptā[304] uktaś triṣy api svabhāvahetuṣu | **sann utpattimān kṛtako vā śabda** iti trayāṅgam api pakṣadharmatvapradarśanam | iha[305] ca sādhanābhāvasya vyāpakasyābhāva uktaḥ | tato vyāpyo 'pi sādhyābhāvo nirvartata[306] iti sādhyagatīḥ ||

NOTES

[302] niyamah
 [303] sattvena --- ti-
 [304] nityatvam --- ti-
 [305] śabde dharmīnī --- ti-
 [306] buvṛtta iti

kāryahetor[307] vaidharmyavat prayogaḥ āha ---

NOTES

[307] vaidharmyaprayo-

asaty agnau na bhavaty eva dhūmaḥ[308] | atra ca asti dhūma itī kāryahetorḥ prayogaḥ III-25

NOTES

[308] atra cāstīti kārya

asaty agnāv itī | ihāpi[309] vahnyābhāvo dhūmābhāvena vyāpta uktaḥ | [310]asti dhūma atra itī vyāpakasya dhūmābhāvyābhāvo uktaḥ | tato vyāpyasya vahnyābhāve sādhyagatīḥ ||

NOTES

[309] ihāpi ca
 [310] atra cāstī dhūma itī

nanu ca sādhanmyavati[311] vyatireko noktaḥ | vaidharyavati cānvayaḥ | tat katham etat trirūpalāgākhyānam ity āha ---

NOTES

[311] sādhanmyavyatireko

dr̥ṣṭāntarāntīkayor hetusadbhāvāsadbhāvadvārakam **vaidharmyam** vidyate pratipādyatayā yasya tam **darśayitum āha vārtikakārah** |

tathā ceti sādhyaniṣṭyānuvādena sādhananivṛtīprakāre saṅgīy arthaḥ | **sādhyanivṛtīr** abhāvah **sādhanasya** nivṛtṭyā 'bhāvena vyāpti ātmaniyatīkṛtā **kathitā** prakāśitā | kuta ity āha --- **sādhanasya** nivṛtṭāv abhāve niyatavād avyabhicāritvāt sādhyanivṛtṭer itī prakramāt | yato yatra sādhyābhāvas tan niyatatvam asya | imān eva vyāpti vyanakti **yaditi** | eo hetau | **dharmāṅgīy** anena dharmamātram upadarśayan sarvopasamhāravatīm vyāptim āha | kutaḥ punaḥ sādhyābhāve sādhanābhāva ity āha --- **hetvabhāveneti** | **asti hetur** dr̥ṣṭānupalambhaḥ | anena vyāpakasya sādhanābhāvalakṣanasyābhāvo darśitah | ato vyāpakābhāvat sādhyābhāvah sadyavahāryogyatvalakṣaṇo vyāpyo nivartate | yata evam

[DhPr 167]

sādharmyeṇa api hi prayoge arthād vaidharmyagatīr itī[312] III-26

NOTES

[312] gatīḥ |

sādhamyeṇeti | **sādhanmyāpī** abhidheyena ukte **prayoge** kriyamāṇe **arthāt[313]** sāmarthyāt vaidharyasya vyatirekasya gatīr bhavattī[314] | **hīti** yasmāt | tasmāt trirūpalāgākhyānam etat[315] |

NOTES

[313] arthād iti
 [314] bhavati | hī
 [315] ākhyānam- eva tat

yadi nāma vyatireko 'nvayavati[316] noktas tathāpi anvayacanasāmarthyād evāvāsīyate ||

NOTES

[316] -vati nokto 'nvaya-

katham?

asati tasmīn sādhyena hetor anvayābhāvāt III-27

asati tasmīn vyatireke[317] buddhyādhyavasite **sādhyena hetor anvayasya [318]buddhyādhyavasitāyābhāvāt[319] | [320]sādhye** niyatatp sādhanam anvayavākyād avasatā sādhyābhāve sādhanam nāśankamīyam |

NOTES

- [317] vyatikreka-
- [318] buddhyadhyavasite; buddhyadhyavasitasya
- [319] -sivatvābhāvāt
- [320] sādhye niyatam ityādinā 'nvayabā(bo)dhasāmarthyāt vyatikrekaṃ darśayati --- ti-

itis tasmāt | sādhyasādyavahārayogyatvasya **gatir** avasāyo bhavati, **sarvatra** hetutrayavaidhmyaprayoge ||

svabhāvetum adhikṛtāha --- **svabhāveti** | vāidharmyapratipādayaḥ prayogaḥ tathoktaḥ | katham punas atra sādhyanisāyogō jñeyata ity āha --- **iheti** svabhāvetuprayogatrāye | **co** yasmāt **sādhana**bhāsyā sattvādinivṛtte **abhāva**ḥ sattvādividhir **uktaḥ** | **tatas** tasmāt | **vyāpyo** **api** kṣaṇikatvābhāvo 'pi | **apī**ḥ sādhana**bhāvanivṛt**tyapekṣayā sādhyābhāvanivṛtīm sāmuccinoti | yata evam **itas** tasmāt | **sādhyasya** kṣaṇikatvasya **gatir** nācīyeta iti ||

kāryahetum uddīśyāha **kāryeti** | na kevalam pūrvayor ity **apīśabdah** | **dhūmābhāvasyābhāvo** dhūmasattaiva pratīdhaḥpratiśedhasya vidhīrūpatvād evam pūrvatrāpi vījñeyam | tato vyāpakasya dhūmābhāvāsyābhāvāt vyāpyasya **vahnyābhāvāsyābhāva(ve)** nyāyasiddhe sati ||

na kevalam vyatikreka**bbid**heyena yukta ity **apīśabdah** | **abbidheyena** śāksād abhidhāvīrāmavīśyena | **sāmarthyād** anyathā 'nupapatteḥ |

etaḥ ita jñātvayam --- anavayatyikreko **b**hedasya vyāvṛtṭinibandhanatvād vastutas tīdṛtmyāt svabhāvetujñānūnābalād itarapratītir na tv anyathā 'nupapatilakṣaṇārthāpatir anenocyata iti |

[DhPr 168]

itarathā [321]**sādhyaniyatam** **eva** **na** **pratīṭṭam** **syāt** | **sādhyābhāve** **ca** **sādhana**bhāvagatīr **vyatikreka**gatīḥ | **ataḥ** **sādhyaniyatasya** **sādhana**syā**bbid**hānasāmarthyād **anvaya**kve 'vasito **vyatikreka**ḥ ||

NOTES

- [321] sādhye niyata-

tathā **vaidharmyepa** **apy** **anvaya**gatīḥ **III-28**

tathēti | **yathā** 'nvayavākye **tathā** 'rthād eva **vaidharmyepa** **prayoge** 'nvayasyānabhidhyanānyāpi **gatīḥ** ||

katham?

asati **tasmin** **sādhyābhāve** **hetvābhāvasya** **asiddhe**ḥ **III-29**

asati **tasmin** **anvaye** **buddhigṛhite** [322]**sādhyābhāve** **hetvābhāvāsyā****siddher** **anavasāyāt** | **hetvābhāve** **sādhyābhāvam** **niyatam** **vyatikreka**vākyād **avasyatā** **hetusambhāve** **sādhyābhāvo** **nāśāṅkanyā** | **itarathā** **hetvābhāve**[323] **niyatō**[324] **na** **syāt** **pratīṭṭah** | **hetusattve** **ca** **sādhyasattvagatīr**[325] **anvaya**gatīḥ | **ataḥ** **sādhana**bhāvaniyatasya[326] **sādhyābhāvyābbidhānasāmarthyād** **vyatikreke** 'nvaya**gatīḥ** ||

NOTES

- [322] grhīte te sādhyā
- [323] sādhyābhāvo(vo) 'nagnih --- ti-
- [324] niyatāḥ sādhyābhāvo na syāt
- [325] sādhyasattvam gatīḥ
- [326] sādhana**bb**hāve niyatasya

etaḥ eva darśayitum --- **yadi** **nāmeti** | vīśeṣābbidhānimitābhūyapagame cīyam nipātasamudāyāḥ | **anvaya**vatā 'nvayenābbidheyena yukte prayogeneti prastāvāt | **anvayavacanā**sāmrthyād [62a]**anvayābbidhānabalāt** ||

abhīpṛyām ajñānāḥ para āha --- **katham** iti |

asattīyādi siddhāntavādī | **abbid**heyatayā sthita ity āśāṅkām apākr̥tūm āha --- **buddhyeti** | tīdṛtmyatadutpattinibandhane pratībandhena pratībandhena pratībandhatvāt sādhanaṃ idaṃ sādhyābhve na bhavaty eveti **buddhya** 'dhyavasite visayikṛte 'sati | **sādhyena** **hetor** **anvayasya** --- anvīyamāntvasya --- yatra sādhanaṃ tatra sarvatrāvāśyam sādhyam ity evamrūpasya **buddhya** 'dhyavasitasyetye etad anvayavākyopasthāpītya buddhyā grhītasya**ābhāvād** abāvaprasaṅgād ity arthah |

etaḥ uktaṃ bhavati | yadi sādhyābhāve 'pi sādhanaṃ syāt tadā yatraivādāḥ sādhyābhāve 'pi vṛttam isyate tatraiva tat sādhanaṃ apy asti na ca sādhyam itī katham yatra sādhanaḥdharmaḥ tatra tatra sādhyādharmā itī sarvopasamhāreṇānvaya uktaḥ syād iti | tasmād hetor anvīyābhāvād hetoḥ **sādhye** **niyatam** sādhyānābhāvisādhanaṃ **anvayavākvādivasyatā** (**anvayavākyād** **avayatā**) pratīyatā **sādhyābhāve** **sādhanaṃ** **nāśāṅkanyāṃ** na sandehānyam | āśāṅkāniśedhena ca viparyayo 'nyantaṃ nisiddhah |

katham punas tenaivaṃ nāśāṅkanyam ity āha --- **itaratheti** --- ato 'nyena prakāreṇa | astu sādhyābhāve sādhana**bb**hāvāvasāyo vyatikrekaḥ tu katham pratīyata ity āha --- **sādhyeti** | **co** yasmād | yata

[DhPr 169]

yadi **nāmākāśādau** **sādhyābhāve** **sādhana**bhāvas **tathāpi** **kim** **iti** **hetusambhāve** **sādhyasambhava** **ity** **āha** ---

na hi svabhāvapratībandhe asaty ekasya nivṛtāv aparasya niyamena nivṛtīḥ **III-30**

na **hīti** | [327]**svabhāvena** **pratībandho** **yas** **tasminn** **asty** **ekasya** **sādhyasya** **nivṛt**tye **nāparasya** **sādhana**syā **niyamena** **yuktā** **niyamavati** **nivṛtīḥ** ||

NOTES

- [327] bhāvah --- utpādah, satti vā --- ti-

sa ca dvīprakārah sarvasya | tīdṛtmyalakṣaṇas tadutpattīlakṣaṇas ca ity uktaṃ **III-31**

evam ato **hetor** ityādinopasamhārah | asti vyatikreke pratībandhānīkṣepād anvayasyaivāsattvād asatā ca sattvena tatpratīpādanāyogīt prekṣāvāitām anvayavacanam eva na prayuktam syād iti samudāyārthah ||

vaidharmyenābbidheyena yukta ity adhyāhārah | **prayoge** sādhana**vā**cakāśabdasamāhe ||

katham itī parah |

asattīyādi siddhāntavādī | **buddhigṛhita** itī buddhyantaragrhitā itī grāhyam | etad eva pratīpādayann āha --- **hetvābhāva** itī | **itarathā** hetusādbhāve sādhyābhāvāsbambhāvaprakāre satī **niyatō** **na** **syāt** **pratīṭṭah** sādhyābhāva itī śeṣah |

mā bhūn niyato 'mugatāḥ kim naś cchinnam ity āha --- **hetusattve** itī | **caḥ** samuccaye |

ayam āśayah --- sati sādhanē 'vāśyam sādhyam ity evamlakṣaṇo 'nvayo 'sty eva | kevalam vyatikreka**vā**kyān na pratīyata ity ucyate pūrvapakṣavādinā | yadi ca hetvābhāve na niyatāḥ sādhyābhāvāḥ sambhāvayata itī kuto yatra yatra sādhanaṃ tatra tatra sādhyam ity evamrūpo 'nvayā siddhyeta | tatraiva**sbambhāvanā**vīśyate hetvābhāve 'pi sādhyābhāvād iti |

yata evam ato 'smād hetor ityādinopasamhārah | atrāpy ayam āśayah --- yadi yatra sādhanaṃ tatrāvāśyam sādhyam itī na syāt tadā tatraiva tīdv asaty api sādhye sādhanaṃ vṛttam itī kutaḥ sādhyābhve sādhanaṃ na varttata ity evamrūpo vyatikrekaḥ siddhyed itī ||

atrābbīpṛyām aparījāyamanāḥ (jānānāḥ) prāha --- **yadi** **nāmeti** |

na **hīty**ādi pratīvidhānam **ācāryāyām** **na** **hīty**ādinā vyācāste | ayam ca maulo **hīśabdah** paścād vyākāśyate | **niyamena**vāśyamantayā | yā cāvaśam **bhāvīni** nivṛtīḥ sā niyam eva ukta bhavānty arthakathanam etat ||

[DhPr 170]

sa **ca** **svabhāvapratībandho** **dvīprakārah** **sarvasya** [328]**pratībandhasya** | **tīdṛtmyāṃ** **lakṣaṇaṃ** **nimittaṃ** **yasya** **sa** **tathoktaḥ** | **tadutpattīr** **lakṣaṇaṃ** **nimittaṃ** **yasya** **sa** **tathoktaḥ** | **yo** **yatra** **pratībandhas** **tasya** **sa** **pratībandhaviśayo** 'rthāḥ **svabhāvāḥ** **kāraṇaṃ** **vā** **syāt** | **anyasimin** **pratībandhatvānupapatteḥ** | **tasmād** **dvīprakārah** **sa** **ity** **uktaṃ** | 'sa ca sādhye 'rthe **līṅgasya** 'ity 'NB **II-21** **atrāntare** 'bhīhītaḥ ||

NOTES

- [328] hetoḥ --- ti-; pratībandhasya itī om.

tena hi nivṛtṭm kathayātī pratībandho darśanīyah | tasmāt nivṛtṭvacanam āksiptapratībandhopadarśanam eva bhavati | yac ca pratībandhopadarśanam[329] tad eva anvayavacanam ity ekena api vākyena anvayamukhena vyatikrekamukhena vā prayuktena sapakṣāsapakṣayor līṅgasya sadasattvākhyāpanam[330]kr̥tam bhavati itī na avāśyam vākyadvayaprayogaḥ **III-32**

NOTES

- [329] tad anvaya-
- [330] sadasattvākhyāpanam

[331]**hīr** yasmādarthe | yasmāt svabhāvaparībandhe nirvartyanivartakabhāvas **tena**[332] **sādhyasya** **nivṛt**tau **sādhana**syā[333] **nivṛtṭim** **kūṭhayatī** **pratībandho** **nivartyanivartakayor** **darśanīyoh** | yadi hi sādhanaṃ sādhye pratībandhaṃ bhaved evam sādhyānivṛttau[334]tan niyamena nivarteta | yataḥ ca tasya pratībandho darśanīyah **hīsmāt** sādhyānivṛttau **syāt** **sādhana****nivṛtṭvacanaṃ**[335] **tenā****āksiptam** **pratībandhopadarśanam** | **yuc** **ca** **tadā****āksiptam**[336] **pratībandhopadarśanaṃ** **tad** **evīn****vayavacanam** | partībandhaś ced avāśyam darśayatyayo na vaktavyas tarhy anvayāḥ | yasmād dṛṣṭāntē pramāṇe pratībandho[337] darśanāna evānvayo nīparah kaśicī,

NOTES

[331] pūrvasūtroktaḥ --- ti-
 [332] tenety upasamharati --- ti-
 [333] sādhananivṛttim
 [334] nivṛttau niyama
 [335] antarbhāvītam --- ti-; tenākṣipta pratibandhopadarśanam tad evānvaya
 [336] kṣiptapṛati
 [337] vacanārīpo yatra dhūmas tatrāgnir ity evaṃ na vaktavyas tarhy anvayaḥ pratibandhasūnyaḥ | sādhyahetvos tādātmyatadupattirūppratibandhe sthite siddha evānvaya iti bhāvah --- ti-

atha svabhāvopratibandhas ced ekaniṛttiv aparaniṛttinibandhanam tadā kāryahetor eva vyatireko na svabhāvahetor [62b] iti[338]..... tasyāsau na tarhi kāryam hetv ity āha --- sa ceti | **co** yasmādarthe | **svabhāvena pratibandhaḥ** pratibandhatvam sūdryāyattatvam | kasyāsāv ity āśānkāyām āha --- **pratibandhavya** sādhanasya | **sarvasyetye** anena vyāptim darśayati | tatra samyogādīnimittasānkāvyāsābhīmatam dvītam (dvaitam) darśayann āha --- **tādātmyam** ityādi | lakṣyate 'neceti lakṣaṇam | ata evāha **nimittam** iti kim punas'tena svabhāvena[339].....m ity āha --- **anyasminn** asvabhāve 'kāraṇe ca | samyogasamavāyayoh pramāṇābhīdativena nimitatvānupapatter iti bhāvah | yata evam **tasmād** hetoh | **sa** iti pratibandhaḥ |

NOTES
 [338] pātho 'tra ghrstah |
 [339] pātho 'tra ghrstah |

pūrvakam **hīśabd**am idānīm yathāyogam vyācāste --- **hīr** iti yasmād arthavṛtti **hīśabd**am | asya

[DhPr 171]
tasmān nivartyanivṛtakayoḥ[340] pratibandho jñātavyaḥ | tathā cānvaya eva jñāto bhavati | **iśābdo** hetau | yasmād anvaye 'pi[341] vyatirekagatīḥ vyatireke cānvayagatīḥ, tasmād **ekenāpi sapakṣe cāsupakṣe ca sattvāsattayoh khyāpanam kṛtam** |

NOTES
 [340] -vartakapṛati-
 [341] anvaye vya-

anvayo mukham upāyo 'bhīdheyatvād yasya tad **anvayamukham vākyaṃ** | evaṃ vyatireko mukham [342]yasyeti | **it[343]i** hetau | yasmād ekenāpi vākyaena dvayagatīs tasmād ekasmin sādhanavākye dvayor anvayavyatirekavākyaḥ **anvayam** eva **prayogo** na karttavyaḥ |

NOTES
 [342] mukham asya
 [343] itikarano hetau

arthagatyartho hi śabdaprayogaḥ | arthas ced avagataḥ, kīp śabdaprayogena? [344]ekam evānvayvākyaṃ vyatirekavākyaṃ vā prayoktavyam ||

NOTES
 [344] ekam eva tv anvaya-

anupalabdāhv āpi --- yat sad upalabdīlakṣaṇapṛāptam tad upalabhyata eva ity ukte --- anupalabhyamānam tādṛśam asad iti pṛatifer anvayasiddhehanupalabhyamānam tādṛśam asad iti pṛatifer anvayasiddheḥ III-33

hīśabasya artham kṛtvā śabdapādīrthakayā[345]..... evam ukte vaksyamāne ca sarvatra draṣṭavyam | amum eva yasmād artham apeksya teneti yojayitum iti darśayitum āha --- **yasmād** iti | etae ca na **hītyādivākya**sya prakāśyam artham grhītvoktāṃ na tv abhidheyam, nivṛttisidhasyaiva tatrābhīdheyatvāt |

NOTES
 [345] pātho 'tra ghrstah |

nanu pratibandhaḥ pratibandhatvam | sa ca nivartamānasyaiva na nivartakasya | **yadi** hītyādinā ca[346]..... darśayati | tat katham iha nivartyanivartakayor ity uktam | satyam | kevalam atra pratibandhasābadena pratibandhatvam pratibandhavisayatvam ca vivakṣitam |

NOTES
 [346] pātho 'tra ghrstah |

tenāyam arthaḥ | pratibandhaviṣaye pratibandhatvam darśanīyam | tathā ca na kascid doṣaḥ |

kasmāt punah pratibandho | darśanīya ity āśānkāyāha --- **yaditi** | hīti yasmāt | **tena** vyatirekavacanena **ākṣiptam** prakāśitam | pratibandhas tādātmyatadupattinibandhanam darśayate prakāśyate 'neceti tathā | pratibandho 'vāsyadarśayitavyo 'nyathā vyatirekasyaivāsiddher iti bhāvah | bhavatu tat tathā --- **yad** iti | **co** 'vadhāraṇe | tad ayam arthaḥ --- yad evākṣiptapratibandhopadarśanam tad evānvayavacanam anvayaprakāśanam |

nanūpadarśyatām pratibandho[347]..... sa katham tenokto bhavattīty āha --- **pratibandha** iti | **yady avāśyam darśayitavyo** niyamaṇa khyāpanāy **tarhi na vaktavyaḥ** pratīpādayitavyo 'anvayaḥ |

NOTES
 [347] pātho 'tra ghrstah |

nanu ca drṣāntena pratibandhasādhanaḥ pramāṇena kevalam pratibandhaḥ pradarśyate, na tv anvayaḥ | tat katham vaktavyas tena vākyenety āha --- **yasmād** iti | tasya tādātmyanibandhanasya tadupattinibandhanasya vā 'nvayātmakatvād iti bhāvah ||

[DhPr 172]
anupalabdāhāv āpi vyatirekeḥ okenānvayagatīḥ[348] | **yat sad upalabdīlakṣaṇapṛāptam** iti sādhyasya --- asadyavahārayogatyasya nivṛttim drṣṣyasattvarūpām[349] āha | **tadupalabhyatae** eveti anupalambasya nivṛttim upalambharūpām āha | tad anena sādhyānivṛttīḥ sādhanānivṛttīyā vyāptā darśatā | **yadi** ca sādhanasambhāve 'pi [350]sādhyānivṛttir bhavet na sādhanābhāvena[351] vyāptā bhavet | ato vyāptim[352] pratīpadyamānena sādhanasambhāvyaḥ sādhyasambhāvena vyāptāḥ pratīpattavyaḥ | ata evāha --- **anupalabhyamānam tādṛśam** iti drṣyam **asad** iti **pṛatīh[353]** sampratyayād **anvayasiddhīr** itī ||

NOTES
 [348] kena yuktena
 [349] sattvasarūpām āha
 [350] sattvam --- ti-
 [351] upalambhena --- ti-
 [352] vyāptipṛati
 [353] pṛatīh --- om.

dvayor apy anayoh prayogayor[354]na avāśyam pakṣanirdeśah III-34

NOTES
 [354] prayoge 'vāśyam; prayoge nāvāśyam

yataś ca sādhanam sādhyadharmapratibandham tādātmyatadupattibhīyam pratīpattavyam **dvayor āpi parayogayoh** tasmāt **pakṣo 'vāśyam** eva na **nirdeśyah** | yat sādhanam sādhyāniyatam pṛatītam tata eva sādhyadharmiṇi drṣṭā[355] sādhyapratīḥ | ato na kīpētī sādhyānirdeśeneti ||

NOTES
 [355] drṣṭvā

parasya pratīr anyathā na syāt sarvaṃ śobhetety uttaram iti kim ksunnaksodhikaraneṇa?

NOTES

[369] nopalabhyate nyāyavārtike --- sam-

adhyayanah punā tucitkāvāṃ idam avocāt "dharmaviśiṣṭasya dharmīno nirdēśah kriyate śrotur āśvāsanārtham | na tv ādau dharmaviśiṣṭasya dharmīno nirdēśo yuktah | ayuktatām(ā) tasya pratipattāv adṛṣṭavāt | tatra pradēśamātram upalabhate, tatstham ca dharamam | tato 'vinābhāvam smarati tadanantaram tad evedam iti parimāṣati | tato viśiṣṭatām pradēśasya pratīpadate, na tvād eva (tv ādāv eva) | parimāṣasya ca svārthapūrvakatvam | na ca svārthe dharmaviśiṣṭasya dharmīno darśanam asti | tena pratipattāv api na kāryam | ādau tu kriyate, pratīpādyasāsthotpādanārtham iti |"

[DhPr 176]

asti ca sādhanadharmā iti sāmārthyam[370] | atah sāmārthyāt nāsty atra ghaṭa iti pratīter na pakṣānirdēśah | evaṃ kāryasvabhāvahetvor api sāmārthyāt samprayaya iti na [371]pakṣānirdēśah

NOTES

[370] sāmārthyāt tatah
[371] pakṣo nirdēśyah

kīdrśah punah[372]pakṣa iti nirdēśyah III-37

NOTES

[372] pakṣah nirdēśah

kīdrśah punar arthah pakṣa itī --- anena śabdena niddēśo vaktavyah'itya ---

svarūpeṇaiva svayam iṣṭo[373]nirākṛtaḥ pakṣa itī[374] III-38

NOTES

[373] iṣṭo nir-
[374] itī nirdēśyah

svarūpeṇaiveti sādhyatvenaiva | svayam iti vādinā | iṣṭa itī --- nokta evāpi tv iṣṭo 'pīty arthah | evambhūtaḥ san pratyksādibhiḥ anīrākṛto [375]yo 'rthah sa pakṣa ity ucyate |

NOTES

[375] -krto 'rtho yab sa

atha yadi [376]pakṣo na nirdēśyah, katham anirdēśyasya lakṣaṇam uktam? na sādhanavākyāvayavatvād asya lakṣaṇam uktam api tv asādhyam [377]kecit sādhyam, sādhyam cāsādhyam [378]kecit pratīpanāḥ | tat sādhyāsādhyavipratīpattinīkāraṇārtham pakṣalakṣaṇam uktam ||

NOTES

[376] atha yadi na pakṣo
[377] keicit
[378] keicit --- om.

svarūpeṇa ity asya vivaraṇam ---

svarūpeṇa itī sādhyatvena iṣṭah III-39

sādhyatvenesa itī | pakṣasya sādhyatvān nāpāram asti rūpam | atah svarūpaṃ sādhyatvam itī

evaśabdam vivaritam āha ---

svarūpeṇaiva itī sādhyatvena eva iṣṭo[379]na sādhanatvena api III-40

NOTES

[379] -tvenesa

svarūpeṇaiveti | nanu caivaśabdah kevala eva pratyavamarṣavyas tat[380] kimartham svarūpaśabdena

NOTES

[380] tat katham

tena tu tvaṣvānī bhūktam samānjasam | kevalam pratīpatur āśvāsenavotpāditena kim prayojanam? katham cāsau sandgīdārthābhīdhāyinaḥ pratījñāvacanād āsthām utpādayatī samīcnam nīrūpitam | āsthā khālu idam eva manye 'rthety abhisampratayayah | sā katham vacanamātrāḥ jāyeta? jātau vā sādhanādyabhidhānam na katham vāiyartham āśuvīṭety alam bahunā ||

atra sāmārthyāt svayamśabdasya vādineti | vivrūḥ kṛtā na tu svayamśabdasya vādinety arthah | etac cānantaram eva darśayāsyate ||

[DhPr 177]

saha pratyavamarṣtaḥ? ucyate | evaśabdo nipāto dyotakaḥ | padāntarābhīhitasārthasya viśeṣam dyotayati itī padāntareṇa viśeṣyavācinā saha nirdiṣṭah | na sādhanatvenāpī | yat sādhanatvena nirdiṣṭam tat sādhanatvenestam | asiddhatvāc ca[381] sādhyatvenāpīṣṭam | tasya nivṛtyarthah[382] evaśabdah ||

NOTES

[381] -tvāt sādhyā-
[382] -artham

tadudāharati ---

yathā śabdasya anityatve sādhye cākṣuṣyatvam hetuḥ, śabde asiddhatvāt sādhyam | na punas tad iha sādhyatvena eva iṣṭam[383], sādhanatvena abhidhānāt[384] III-41

NOTES

[383] sādhyatvenestam
[384] -tvenāpyabhidhānāt

[385]yatheti | śabdasya anityatve sādhye cākṣuṣyatvam hetuḥ śabde asiddhatvāt sādhyam --- ity anena sādhyatvenestam āha |

NOTES

[385] yathā --- om.

tad itī cākṣuṣyatvam | iheti śabde | sādhyatvenāpīṣṭam --- itī sādhyatvenestanyamābhāvam āha | sādhanatvena abhidhānāt itī --- yataḥ sādhanatvenābhīhitam, atah sādhanatvenāpīṣṭam | na sādhyatvenaiveti ||

svayam ity anena svayamśabdam vyākhyeyam upakṣītya tasyārtham āha ---

svayam itī vādinā III-42

vādinēti | *svayaṃśabdo* nīpāta ātmana iti [386] | *śaṣṭhyantasyātmaneti* ca *ṛṭyāntasyātha*[387] | *varttate* | *tad* iha *ṛṭyāntasyāntasābdasyārthe* *vṛttaḥ* *svayaṃśabdāḥ* | *ātmasābdas* ca *sambandhīśabdāḥ* | *vādī* ca *pratyāsannaḥ*[388] | *tato* *yasya* *vādira* *ātmā* *ṛṭyārthayuktaḥ*[389] | *sa* *eva*[390] | *ṛṭyārthayukto* *nirdiṣṭo* *vādinēti* | *na*[391] | *tu* *svayaṃśabdasya* *vādinētyeṣa* *paryāyāḥ* ||

NOTES

- [386] nāṣaṃ svayam icchatīyādau ātmano nāṣam icchatīty arthah --- ti-
- [387] -syārthena yuktaḥ
- [388] pratyāsannabhīṭhāḥ yasya
- [389] ṛṭyārthena yuktaḥ
- [390] eva --- om.
- [391] nanu

pakṣasyānūmeṣya |

svatīpakṣadeneti saḥārthe *ṛṭyā* |

[64b] **ucyate** iti *siddhāntavādī* ||

yat *sādhana* *veneṣṭam* *tat* *katham* *sādhya* *tenāpiṣṭam* *bhavatīty* *āha* --- **asiddha**[**vā**] **id** **iti** | **co** *yasmād* | *sādhya* *veneṣṭo* 'pi *yadi* *sādhana* *tenoktas* *tadā* 'pakṣa *ity* *evam* *artha* *evaśabda* *iti* *samudīyārthāḥ* ||

[DhPr 178]

kaḥ *punar* *asau* *vādīty* *āha* ---

yas *tadā* *sādhanam* *āha* III-43

yas *tadā* --- *iti* *vādakāle* *sādhanam* *āha* | *anekavādisambhave* 'pi[392] | *svayaṃśabdavācyasya* *vādira* *viśeṣaṇam* *etat* |

NOTES

[392] -sambhave svayam

yady *evam*[393] | *vādira* *iṣṭāḥ* *sādhyaḥ* --- *ity* *uktam* | *etena* *ca* *kim* *uktena?* *anena*[394] | *tadā* *vādakāle* *tena* *vādira* *svayaṃ* *yo* *dharmaḥ* *sādhayitum* *iṣṭāḥ* *sa* *eva* *sādhyo*[395] | *netaro* [396] | *dharma* *ity* *uktāp* *bhavati* | *vādira* 'niṣṭadharmasādhya^{vanivarttanam} *asya* *vacanasya* *phalam* *iti* *yāvāt* ||

NOTES

- [393] yady eva
- [394] anena ca
- [395] sādhyo dharmo netara ity uktam
- [396] dharma --- om.

atha *kasmin* *saty* *anyadharmasādhya* *vasya* *sambhavo* *yannivṛtyarhaḥ* [397] | *tad* *vaktavyam* *ity* *āha* ---

NOTES

[397] -artham cedam

etena *yady* *api* *kvacic* *śāstre* *sthītaḥ* *sādhanam* *āha*, *tacchāstrakāreṇa* *tasmin* *dharmīny* *anekadharmābhyupagame* 'pi *yas* *tadā* *tena* *vādira*[398] | *dharmaḥ* *svayaṃ* *sādhayitum*

NOTES

[398] tena svayaṃ vādira dharmāḥ sādha-

tat *tasmād* *artha* *vayavṛttivāt* | *īha* *pakṣalaksṇe* **svayaṃśabdo** *grhīta* *iti* *śeṣāḥ* | *ṛṭyāpratīpādyo* 'rtho 'naisanakartṛtvam | **ātmanā** *iṣṭa* *ity* *atra* *ṛṭyāyāḥ* *karttari* *vidhānāt* ||

anekavādisambhave 'pi *śabdagatīkāśaganatvādivādivibhūyastve* 'pi | *bādivam* *ca* *yogyatayā* | *na* *tu* *tadā* *svaparapakṣasiddhyasiddhyarthavacananalaksanavādapranetārāḥ* | **viśeṣaṇam** *vyavacchedakam* **etat** *yastadāsādhnam* *abhet* *vacanam* |

yady *evam* *iti* *prarab* | *ayam* *ca* *nīpātasamudāyo* 'niṣṭāpādanaprārambhe *varttate* | **ity** *uktam* *anena* *vākyeneti* *śeṣāḥ* |

ucyatām *evam* *ko* *doṣa* *ity* *āha* --- **eteneti** | **caśabdo** 'pi *śādasārthe* | *śāstrakāreṣṭam* *api* *vādirṣṭam* *bhavati* | *tat* *ko* 'iśāyo 'nena *pratīpādīta* *iti* *cedayitūr* *āśāyāḥ* | **anēni** *siddhāntavādī* | **anena** *yas* *tadā* *sādhanam* *āheti* *viśeṣaṇāvaccchinna* *svayaṃśabdena* |

etat *uktam* *bhavati* | *yacchāstrābhyupagam* *etnāpi* *vādī* *kvacīsādhanam* *abhidhate*, *tacchāstrakāreṇa* *tatra* *yāvād* *iṣṭam* *tivaccettasyasādhya* *veneṣṭam* *tadeṣṭam* *ity* *eva* *kṛtam* *syāt*, *na* *tu* *svayam* *iti* | **netara** *iti* *tacchāstrakāreṣṭo* 'nbaragunatvād *iti* *buddhiṣṭham* | **vādira** *iti* *ādyasyaiva* *vyaktīkaranam* ||

[DhPr 179]

iṣṭāḥ, *sa* *eva* *sādhyo* *na* *itara* *ity* *uktam* *bhavati* III-44

tacchāstrakāreṇeti | *yacchāstraṃ* *tena* *vādira* 'bhyuagataṃ *tacchāstrakāreṇa* *tasmin* *sādhyadharmiṇi* *anekasya* [399] | *dharmaśābhyupagame* *sati* *anyadharmasādhya* *vasambhavaḥ* | *tathā* *hi* --- *śāstraṃ* *yenābhyupagataṃ* [400] | *tatsiddho* *dharmaḥ* *sarva* *eva* *tena* *sādhya* *ity* *astī* *vīratipatīḥ* | *anēnāpīyate* | *anekadharmābhyupagame* 'pi *sati* *sa* *eva* *sādhye* *yo* *vādira* *iṣṭo* *nānya* *iti* |

NOTES

- [399] anekadharmā-
- [400] tasmin siddho

nanu *ca* *śāstrānapekṣaṃ* [401] | *vastubalapravṛttāp* *lūgām* | *ato* 'napekṣagīyatvān *na* *śāstre* *sthītvā* *vādāḥ* *kartavyāḥ* | *satyam* | *āhōpuruṣīkāyā* *tu* *yady* *api* *kvacicchāstre* *sthīta* *iti* *kiñcicchāstram* *abhyupagataḥ* *sādhanam* *āha*, *tathāpi* *ya* *eva* *tasyeṣṭāḥ* *sa* *eva*[402] | *sādhyā*[403] *iti* *jāpanāyeda* *uktam* ||

NOTES

- [401] tādāmyatadutpetteh --- ti-
- [402] sa eva tasya
- [403] sādhyata itī

iṣṭa *iṣṭasābdam* *upakṣīpya* *vyācṣṭe* ---

iṣṭa *iti* *yatrārthe* *vivādena* *sādhanam* *upanyastāp* *tasya* *siddhim* *icchatā* *so* [404] | *anukto* *api* *vacanena* *sādhyāḥ* III-45

NOTES

[404] so 'rtho 'nu-

yatrārtha *ātmani* *vīrudhō* *vādābprakrāntāḥ* --- 'nāsti *ātmā* --- *ity* *ātmapratiṣṭedhavadā* *ātmāsattāvādivīrudhāḥ*, *vidhīpratiṣṭedhavor* *vīrudhāt* | *tena* *vivādena* *hetunā* *sādhanam* *upanyastāp* *tasyā* *tātmārthasya* *siddhīm* *nīcayam* *icchatā* *vādira* *so* 'rthāḥ *sādhyā* *ity* *uktāp* *bhavati* *iṣṭasābdena* | *yat* *tad* 'iṣṭa *uktāp* *bhavati* 'iti *grahaṇam* *ante* *tad* *iṣṭeṣyā* *vākyam* [405] | *samāpyātavyam* |

NOTES

[405] vākyam parisamā-

yady *api* *parārthānūmāna* *ukta* *eva* *sādhyo* *uktaḥ*, *anukto* 'pi [406] | *tu* *vacanena* *sādhyāḥ*, *sāmārthyoktāvāt* *tasya* ||

NOTES

[406] **tusābdas** tathāpīṭy arthe --- ti-

ity asti vipratipattir nyāyaviruddhā pratipattih keśācīti | **anenā**tmaviśeṣaṇenāpīṣyate | **aneke**tyādinopasamharati | **anekadharmābhyupagame** 'pi sāstrakāryasya tatra dharmīnyo anekadharmopagame saty api | **vādīna** ity ātmāna ity saṣṭhyantasyārthe vrttam svayamsābdam u[ppā]dāya |

āhoparukāyā 'bhyupagata itī karttarīyam niṣṭhā ||

viruddhaḥ parasya cābhipretaviparītarthopasyāpako vādhā svaparapakṣayoh siddhyasiddhyartham vacanam | **prakrāntaḥ** pravṛttaḥ | **ity uktaḥ bhavati** nātra śrūyate tat katham evaṃ vyākhyāyata ity āha --- **yat tad itī** | lokoktīś caisā | **i**ḥeṣṭapadavivarane | **samāpāyitavyaṃ** saṅgatīrtham karttavyaṃ |

[DhPr 180]

kuta etad ity āha ---

tad adhikaraṇavād vivādasya III-46

[407] **tad itī so** 'rtho **'dhikaraṇam** āśrayo yasya sa tad adhikaraṇo vivādaḥ | tasya bhāvas tattvam | tasmād itī |

NOTES

[407] **tad** ityādi **tad** itī

etad ukataḥ bhavati --- yasmād **vivādaḥ** nirākarttum icchatā vādinā sādhanam upanyastam tasmād yadadhikaraṇam vivādasya tad eva sādhyam | yato **viruddhaḥ vādam** apānetuḥ sādhanam upanyastam tac cet na sādhyam kim idāntam [408]jātinīyataḥ kiṃcīti sādhyam syād itī ||

NOTES

[408] jagati nīyatam

anuktaḥ api parārthanūmāne sādhyam iṣṭam | [409] **tad udāharati** ---

NOTES

[409] -iṣṭam udāriti; sādhyam drṣṭam udāha-

yathā parārthās cakṣurādāyaḥ saṅghātavāc chayanāsānādyāṅgavad itī | [410]jātrāmārthā ity anuktvā apy ātmārthatā sādhyā | [411]tena noktamātram eva sādhyam ity uktaḥ bhavati III-47

NOTES

[410] itī ātmārthā ity anutthā(kīā)pyātmārthatā sādhyate tena
[411] sādhyā | anena

parārthā itī | cakṣurādīr yeṣāṃ śrōtrādīnāṃ te[412] cakṣurādāya itī dharmī | **parasmāyime parārthā** itī sādhyam parārthyam | **saṅghātavād itī** hetuḥ | vyāptiṣayapradarśanam [413]ca **śayanāsānādyāṅgavad itī** | śayanam āsanam ca te ādi[414] yasya tacchayanādi puruṣopabhogāṅga saṅghātarūpam | tadvad atra [415]pramāṇe yad apy ātmārthās cakṣurādāya ity **ātmārthatā** noktā [416]**anuktvā apy ātmārthatā sādhyā** |

NOTES

[412] te --- om.
[413] ca --- om.
[414] ādir yasya
[415] tadvad atra yat pramāṇe
[416] noktāpyā;- anuktvāpyā

anukto 'pi tu **vacanena** | **vacanena** sāksād abhidhāvāpāraviśayatvam anāpādo 'pi | **tur** viśeṣādīpane | **sādhyāḥ** sādhyā eva | **kuta ity āha** --- **sāmartyoktatvāt** tasya buddhisthasyātmādeḥ |

etad uktaḥ bhavati --- parārthanūmāne ukto 'rthāḥ sādhyāḥ | uktaś ca prakāśito ucyate | prakāśyamānatā ca sāksād abhidhāvāpāraviśayatayā ca sāmartyamnyatayā ca | uktaḥ (uktaḥ) tu prakāśitāktīkhyā dvayor apy avīśiṣṭeti ||

kuta etad itī sāmartyoktatvam itī hetor āha **yāttakakāṭha** |

[DhPr 181]

tathā hi --- **sāmkhyenoktam** --- asti ātmā | **tad viruddhaḥ** buddhenoktam --- nāstyātmeti | **tataḥ sāṅkhyena** svavādaviruddham bauddhavāda hetūkrīṭya virūddhavādanīrakraṅgāya svavādapratīṣṭhāpanāya ca sādhanam upanyastam | ato 'nuktvā apy ātmārthatā[417] sādhyā, tad [418]adhikaraṇavād vivādasya [419] śayanāsānādiḥ hi puruṣopabhogāṅgey ātmārthatvenānyo[420] na prasiddhaḥ | **saṅghātavasya** [421]parārthyamātreṇa tu siddhaḥ | **tataḥ parārthā** ity uktaḥ |

NOTES

[417] -nuktvāpyā-
[418] ya ātmapratiśedhavādo 'dhikaraṇam yasya --- ti-
[419] śayanādiṣu
[420] -arthatvena prasiddhaḥ
[421] parārthamā;- parārthādiṣu

cakṣurādāya ityādigrāhapādivijñānam api[422] parārtham sādhyaitum iṣṭam | vijñānāc ca para ātmaiva syāt |

NOTES

[422] **bauddhānām** mate paramānūrūpam jānāmatāḥ sāṅghātarūpatvam --- ti-

[423] **parasyārthakārī vijñānam** setsyati sāmartyād ātmārthatvam sādhyate cakṣurādānām itī matvā parārthagrahaṇam kṛtam | [424]teneṣṭasādhyatvacanāna noktamātram, api tu prativādinō vivādāspadatvād vādinā[425] sādhyaitum iṣṭam --- uktaḥ, **anuktaḥ** vā prakaraṇagamyam **sādhyam ity uktaḥ bhavati** |

NOTES

[423] parasya --- om.
[424] sādhyavaca-
[425] vādinā

yady api tannūlo vivādas tathāpi abhidhāvāpāraviśayānām evārthāḥ sādhyāḥ | na cātmādir vivādādhikaraṇam | tathābhūtas tat katham sādhyā ity āśānkyaḥa --- **etad uktaḥ bhavati** | **yad** ātmādi **adhikaraṇam** āspadam **vivādasya** --- asīdam nāstīdam ity ātmakasya praraparaviruddhasya **vādasya** | atropapa[65a]tīm āha --- **yata** itī | viruddham svapakṣapratyanīkam nāstīdam itī vādam | **tad** viruddhavādīpanet[rhetū]panāyāsavīṣayam **ced** yadi **na sādhyam** na jñātipayīṣṭam **idānim** etasminn abhyupagame kim **jātinīyataḥ** sādhyatvajātinīyataḥ jātivāsam **kiñcīd** vastu **sādhyam** syād bhavitum arhatī | kṣepe **kimāp**rayogān na kiñcīd ity artho 'vatiṣṭhate ||

anuktaḥ api sāksād abhidhāvāpāraviśayō 'pi | **sambhā(gḥā)tatvād** anekarūpatvā | kālavīśeṣānapeksam caitat dravīyama | tena kramena yugapad vā samhatam tad itī samhatarūpam vijñānam api kramenānkarūpam atas tatrāpi sambhā(gḥā)tatvam siddhim itī tad apy ādisābdena saṅgrhītam dharmī karttavyaṃ | ata evānantaram **'atādāśābdād vijñānam** api itī vaksyate | anyathā tu cakṣurādānām vijñānalakṣanaparārthatāsisādhāv ā[di]pi nābhipretam **sāmkhyasya** siddhyet | **anuktaḥ** apy anabhidhāne 'pi tasyet arthāḥ | kvacit punar **anuktvā ātmārthate** pīṭhaḥ | tatrārjavenai[va] sambandhaḥ | sādhanopanyāsāśratvena prakṛtatvāt tasyā itī bhāvāḥ |

tathā hīnyādināmad eva pratīpādāyati | **hetūkrīṭya** nimittkrīṭya | **caḥ** phalasaṃuccaye **anuktvā apī** pūrvavādvacyam | yady aym tasyābhiprīyas tadā "mārthā ity eva kim na bravīṭhy āśānkya yenābhiprīyenaivam avāditam darśayitum āha --- **śayaneti** | **hīr** yasmādarthāḥ |

[DhPr 182]

anīrākṛta itī --- etalākṣanayoge api yāḥ sādhyaitum iṣṭo apy arthāḥ pratyakṣānūmānapratīṣṭitavacanānīrākṛiyate, na sa pakṣa[426]itī pradārśanārtham III-48

NOTES

[426] pakṣab darśana-

anirākṣa itī vyākhyeyam | *etaḥ itī anantaraprakāntam ya paṣṣaṇam utkaṃ sādhyateneṣṣetyādi*[427] --- *etalakṣaṇena yoge 'pi apy artho na pakṣa itī pradarsanārtham* [428]*pratipādanāya anirākṣagrahaṇam* kṛtam |

NOTES
[427] sādhyateneṣṣatvādi [428] pradarsanāya

kīdṛṣo 'rtho na pakṣaḥ sādhyatum iṣṭo 'pity āha --- *yaḥ sādhyatum iṣṭo 'rtho --- pratyakṣaṇam cānumānaṃ ca prafittis' ca svavacaṇaṃ ca ---* [429]*etaiḥ nirākṛiyate --- viparītāḥ sādhyate* [430]*na sa pakṣa itī ||*

NOTES
[429] tair nir- [430] sādhyate sa na pakṣa

tatra pratyakṣanirākṣto yathā, asrāvapaḥ śabda itī III-49

tareti | *teṣu catuṣṣu pratāksādinirākṣeṣu*[431] *prakṣanirākṣtaḥ kīdṛṣaḥ? yatheti* | yathā 'yaṃ pratyakṣanirākṣtaḥ tathā'ye 'pi draṭavyā itī *yathāśabdārthāḥ* |

NOTES
[431] -kṛtesu nir-

śravaṇena grāhyaḥ śrāvapaḥ | na śrāvāḇo 'Śrāvapaḥ | śrotreṇa na grāhya itī pratijñārthāḥ | śrotragrāhyatvaṃ śabdasya pratyakṣasiddhena [432]*śrotragrāhyatvena badhyate ||*

NOTES
[432] śrotrajñānagrāhya- --- ṭi-

nanu cakṣurādīm vijñānalakṣanaprārthitā setyaḥ | tat katham ātmārthasiddhir ity āha **cakṣurādāya ity atreti** | tathāpi kutas tatsiddhir ity āha **vijñānāc ceti** | eṃ yasmāt | aṭha vijñānasyāpi dharmīve katham ātmārthasiddhir ity āsākye spaṣṭayitum āha --- **parasyeti | śamarthyād ātmārthatvaṃ siddhyāt cakṣurādīm ity evaṃ matvā parārthagrahaṇaṃ kṛtam śāṃkhyeneṇi** prastāvāt, adhyāhāre vā, teṣāṃ vijñānārthasāyā api sambhāvyaṅvāt | tat siddhantaṃ śāmarthyam ity āsākye **parasyeti** yojyam |

arthakāri prayojanākāri **vijñānam** apīti draṣṭavyam | **setsyati** bruvato 'yaṃ bhāvāḥ | ādisābdād vijñānasyāpi tathāive sādhye vijñānaṃ parārthakāri setyati | **itir** hetau | anena śāmarthyam cakṣurādīm ātmārthasiddhau darśitam |

tenety asya mīlasya vyākhyānam **iṣṭasādhanā(sādhyatva)**vacaneneṇi **vādīnaḥ sādhyatūm** icchayā viśayīkṛtam |

tac ca dvidham itī darśayann āha --- **uktam** ityādi | **uktam** sāksād abhidhāviśayīkṛtam | tad viparītam **anuktam** | katham tarhi tatsādhyam ity āha --- **prakaraṇeti | prakaraṇena** sādhyopanyāsārayatayā prakṛtatvena **gamyam** prakāśyam sādhyam sādhyam evety **uktam bhavati ||**

[DhPr 183]
anumānanirākṣto yathā --- nityaḥ śabda itī III-50

[433]anumānanirākṣto yathā[434] *nityaḥ Śabda itī | śabdasya pratijñātam nityatvam anityatvenānumānasiddhena nirākṛiyate ||*

NOTES
[433] śṛavanendriya prabhavajñānenety arthāḥ --- ṭi- [434] yathā --- om.

pratītinirākṣto yathā --- acandraḥ śāsi itī III-51

pratītyā nirākṣtaḥ acandra itī candrasābdavācyo na bhavati śāsiṭi pratijñārthāḥ[435] | *ayam ca pratītyā nirākṣtaḥ | patito 'rtha ucyate vikalpavijñānaviśayaḥ | pratītiḥ pratītatvaṃ*

NOTES
[435] partijñārthāḥ

etalakṣaṇayoge 'pity asyārthakathanam idam etalakṣaṇena yoge 'py artha itī |

nanu ca pratyakṣidibhir nirākṛiyate 'pasāryate itī kila matam | na cākṣā(rthā)pasāraṇam pratyakṣididharmo 'pi tu vastuyavasthāpanam ity āha --- **viparīta itī ||**

śrūyate 'neceti **śravaṇaṃ** śrotrendriyaṃ tena **grāhyaḥ** upalabdhaḥ | *tajñānagrāhyatvāc ca tadgrāhyatvam uktaṃ | nañā samāsam āha --- **neti** | samastasyārtham āha --- **śrotreti** | ayam asyāsayaḥ --- asrāvānaḥ śabdāḥ --- śrotraje [65b] na jñānena nānubhūyāta itī yaḥ pratijñāneṇi tasya sā pratijñā śṛavanendriyajena pratyakṣena śabdālambanena bādhyate śābdagatā 'pratibhāsanaviparītasya tatpratibhāsanasya tenopasthāpanād itī |*

etena tan nirkṛtam, *yad uddvotakareṇoktam*[436]--- 'asrāvānaḥ śabda itī pratyakṣaviruddhodhāraṇa varṇayati | na pratyakṣasya viśayo jñāto nānumānasya | kim kāraṇam? indriyavṛttinā afndriyavāt | śrāvānatvāc cendriyavṛttih | sī katham pratyakṣā bhaviyati? tasmād anumānaviruddhasyodhāraṇam idam | anuṣṇo vahniḥ kṛtāktid itī pratyakṣaviruddhasyeti |

NOTES
[436] nyāyavārtikam draṣṭavyam --- 1.1.33, p. 113.

na hy asrāvānaśabdena śabdālikhye viśaye jñānotpattau śrotrendriyasya vrter abhāvo 'bhīmatō yasya vādīnas tam prati śābdavisaśvāsanendriyavṛttheḥ pratyakṣaviruddhatvāt pratyakṣanirākṣtam idam ācāryeṇoktam, yenocyate 'indriyendriyavṛttih katham pratyakṣā yenedam udhāraṇam saṃgaccheteṭi | kim tarhi? yaḥ kascid vyāmoḥanātmīyād yad etac chrotagrahyam rūpam advayaṃ tam nāstīti pratijñāneṇi tam vādīviśeṣam pratīti katham na pratyakṣaviruddhodhāraṇam idam itī |

etaḥ uktam bhavati | śābdo nāstītyi evaṃ bruvāṇasyāstī pratyakṣabādhī | kevalam viśayo nīsedho 'nekamārgaḥ | śābdo nāstī vyāpītyā nityatayetyādi | tatrāstī śrāvānaśabde sarvasyaiva nīsedheḥ pratyakṣabādhī śāṅkyeta | śrāvānaśabdena tu śrutimātragrahyam eva yadrūpam tannīsedheḥ pratyakṣabādhī na tu sāmānyadharmānīsedha itī khyāpīta itī |

[DhPr 184]
vikalpavijñānaviśayatvam ucyate | tena vikalpajñānena[437] **pratītirūpeṇa śāsanāc candrasābdavācyatvaṃ siddham eva | tathā hi --- yad vikalpavijñānagrāhyaṃ**[438] **tac chabdākārasaṃsargogyam | yac chasādākārasaṃsargogyam tat sūketicena śabdena vaktuṃ śakyaṃ | ataḥ pratītirūpeṇa vikalpavijñānaviśayatvena siddham candrasābdavācyatvam acandratvasya bādhakam | svabhāvahetuḥ ca pratītiḥ | yasmād vikalpaviśayatvamātrānubandhini sūketicasābdavācyatā, tathā svabhāvahetusiddham candrasābdavācyatvam vācyatvasya bādhakam draṣṭavyam ||**

NOTES
[437] vikalpavijñānaviśayatvena; vikalpajñānaviśayatvena; vikalpavijñānena [438] yad vikalpajñāna-; yaj jñānagrāhyam

pratītyā vikalpavijñānarūpeṇa viśayinā viśayasya nirdēṣāt | *etaḥ eva darśayati **pratīti itī | pratīta ucyate*** vyavahriyate, sāksāt kṛtasyāpy ajātādhyavasāyasya tathāvyavahārābhāvād itī bhāvāḥ | viśayinī viśayagato dharmā ukta itī sphutayate **pratītiḥ** pratītatvārūpeṇa **patītatvam itī | tena vikalpajñāneneti** vikalpavijñānaviśayatveneti jheyam **pratītirūpeṇa** | tathā hiṭy anenatid evopapādayati |

bhāvatu śābdākārasaṃsargogyatvam | tacchabdavācyatā tu katham ity āha --- **yad itī | ata** ityādnī patīter bādhatvam darśayati | **acandratvasyāc**candrasābdavācyatvasya | kim sādhanasiddhim idam candrasābdavācyatvam ity āha --- **svabhāveti** | svabhāvahetulaṣaṇaṃ yojayann āha --- **yasmād itī | tata** ityādinopasārahārāḥ |

evaṃ tu prayogo draṣṭavyaḥ --- yo 'rtho vikalpavijñānaviśayaḥ sa sūketicena śabdena vaktuṃ śakyaḥ | yathā śikhādīmān artho vrkṣasābena | vikalpavijñānaviśayaḥ ca śāsiṭi |

iha kenācic chābdena kasyacid abhidhātum āśakyatvam vāstave pratīnyatīrthasābdasambandhe sati syāt | sa cānyatra pratītsiddhaḥ | pāṇīseṣyāj jñānātmyam ārīdhyaśrīthasya śābdasambandhaḥ karttum kasya śakyo yas tena śābdākāreṇa saha naikasmīn jñānena saṃsrujyate | aniyatīrtham ca vijñānam itī tadārūdhō 'rthas tadabhidhānākārasaṃsargogyo eva | tasmāt tena śābdenābhidhātum āśakyatvam ādikārasaṃsargogyatvena vyāptam | vyāj[66a]pakaviruddham ca tadabhidhānākārasaṃsargogyatvam | tena ca vikalpavijñānaviśayatvam vyāptam | tad evam vikalpavijñānaviśayatvam tadvyāpakaviruddhatvātpatvāt tenāpi viruddhyate | tatas ca tadviruddhena śākyatvena vyāpta itī svabhāvahetuḥ | tasmād vikalpavijñānaviśayatvam eva pratītiḥ prasiddhir vyavahārīcocyate | anyāḥ patītyā yat sādhitam śāsanāc candrasābdavācyatvam tat svaviruddhasya tadānābhidheyatvasya bādhakam bhavati | tena pratīter vikalpavijñānalakṣaṇīyā jñāto dharmā iṣṭasābdābhidheyatvalakṣaṇas tenānābhidheyatvasya bādhanāt pratītibhīocyate itī paramārthāḥ |

yad vā prafites tathārīpāyī jāta eṣṭasābdābhidheyatvalakṣaṇo dharmāḥ prafittisādenoktah,

[DhPr 185]
svavacanānirākṣto yathā --- nānumānaṃ pramāṇam III-52

svavacanāṃ pratijñārthasātmīyo vācakāḥ śabdāḥ | tena nirākṣtaḥ pratijñārtho na sādhyāḥ | *yathā nānumānaṃ pramāṇam --- ity atra*[439] *anumānsya pramāṇyāṅīsedhaḥ pratijñārthāḥ* | *[sa*[440] *nānumānaṃ pramāṇam --- ity anena svavācakena vākyena bādhyate | vākyam hi etat prayujyamānaṃ vaktuḥ* [441]*śābdapratayasya sodarthaivaṃ iṣṭaṃ sūcyate | tathā hi --- madvākyād yo 'rthasampratyayas tavotpadayate so 'satyārtha itī darśayan vākyam eva nocārayed vaktā, vacanārthas eed astyāḥ pāreṇa jñātyo vacanam apārthakam | yo 'pi hi sarvaṃ mīthyaḥ bravimīti*[442] *vakti so 'py asya vākyasya satyārthatvam ādarśayann eva vākyam satyārtham ādarśitam, evaṃ vākyāntarāṅy ātmīyāṇy asatyārthāni darśitāni bhavanti* | [443]*etaḥ eva tu yady asyārtham, anyāṇyasatyārthāni na darśitāni bhavanti | tatas ca na kīncid nocārayasya phalam itī nocārayet | tasmād vākyaprabhavaṃ vākyārthālambaṇaṃ vijñānaṃ satyārtham darśayann eva vaktā* [444]*vākyam ucārayati | tathā*[445] *ca sati bhāvavastunāntariyakaṃ śābdam darśayāt śābdajṅam vijñānaṃ satyārtham darśayitvāḥ* [446]*kāryalajṅam anumānaṃ pramāṇaṃ śābdam darśayāt bhavati |*

NOTES

- [439] pramāṇam | atra
- [440] sa cānumā-
- [441] śābdasya praty-
- [442] bravīti vakti
- [443] 'etad eva' ityādi 'bhavanti' ity antam sūtratvena mudritam | kin tu nāsty etat sūtram --- sam-
- [444] anumānaprāṇānyanīśchalakṣaṇam --- ti-
- [445] yathā
- [446] ādarsayitī

pratītmātrād eva sidho 'y' rthāḥ sa iha bādhaḥ iti darśayitum | etac ca svabhāvaheturvam kalpitam iṣtam, na vāstavam, śāśno vikalpavijñānaviśayatvasyā "dhyavasānikatvāt | anyathā 'numānanirākṛtān nāśya prthānīrdeśāḥ syād iti ||

svāśābdenāmavacanena prakṛtvāt itī śādhyaśītmā grhyata itī abhiprāyeṇāḥ --- **pratijāārthasyātmīya** itī | **tena nirākṛta** itī tadupasthāpī tenānumānaprāṇānyena nirākṛta itī draṣṭavyam | katham nirākṛiyata ity āha --- **vākya**ṃ itī | yasmād **etad vākyaṃ prayujyamānaṃ sad vaktuḥ śābdapratyasya** śābdaprabhāvasya jñānasya **sadārthatvaṃ** satyārthtvaṃ **iṣṭaṃ sūcayā**ti prakāśayati |

pratyuktam api katham tathākaroṭy āha --- **tathā hīti** | **nocārāyed** uccārayitum nīrhati, apārthakatvād itī buddhistham | **vacanetyādīnā** tu etad eva vyanakti --- na sarvaṃ vacanam prayujyamānaṃ tathākāri yathā sarvaṃ mithyā bravīmti vacanam ity āha --- **yo 'piti** | hīr yasmāt | **yady etad** ityādi | bhavatu vākyaṃprabhavaṃ vākyaṃrthalamānaṃ jñānaṃ satyārtham, tathāpi katham anumānaprāṇānyā vacanenopasthāpīte yenānumānaprāṇānyapratīśedhaḥ tadvacanopasthāpītūnumānaprāṇānyena

[DhPr 186]

tasmāt 'nānumānaṃ pramāgaṃ' --- itī bravutā śābdasya pratyasyaśānaṃ artho[447] grāhya utkaḥ | asadarthatvaṃ eva hy aprāmānyaṃ ucyate, nānyat | śābdocārapasāmarthyāc cārthāvinābhāvi vśāśābdo darśitāḥ | tathā ca [448]sann artho darśitāḥ || [449]tataḥ [450]kalpitād arthakāryāc chābdāc [451]chābdaprayārthasyānumitāṃ sattvaṃ pratijāyamānasattvaṃ pratibadhnāti |

NOTES

- [447] -syaśān grāhya ukto
- [448] san nartho
- [449] 'nānumānaṃ pramāṇam' ity asmāc chābdīyo 'ho budhyate tena janito 'nānumāna' ityādikāḥ śābdāḥ na pratyesyati nāsitko vyabhicārāt --- ti-
- [450] adhyāroṭīti --- ti-
- [451] -chābdapra-

tad evaṃ svavacanānumitena sattvenāsattvaṃ[452] bādhyamānaṃ svavacanena bādhitam uktam ity ayam atrārthāḥ |

NOTES

- [452] vācyamānaṃ

anye tv āhuḥ --- abhiprāyākāryāc chābdāj jātam jñānaṃ abhiprāyālabhanam | sadārtham icchataḥ śābdaprayogaḥ | tenāprāmānyaṃ pratijātaṃ bādhyata itī |

nirākṛyamānaḥ svavacanānirākṛto bhavatyīśāḥkyāḥā --- **tathā ca satīti** --- śābdajñānasya satyārthatvapratīpādānābhiprāyena vākyaocāranaprakāre satī | **bāhyavastunānatarīyakam** tadavinābhāvinam darśayatā satyārtham darśayitavyam darśayitum yujyate śakyata ity arthāḥ | yata evam **tatas** tasmāt | **bāhyārthakāryād** itī sati bhede tadutpāyāva nāntārīkatvasambhavad itī bhāvāḥ | **śābdam** itī prakṛtvāj jñānaṃ **kāryalīngajaṃ** śābdarīpakāryalīngajam itī hetubhāvena viśeṣaṇam **anumānaṃ pramāgaṃ darśitam prakāśitaṃ bhavati |**

tasmād ityādinopasaharati |

navv anumānaśāśan grāhya itī yujyate vaktum | tat kim **śābdasya pratyasyetye** **uktam** itī cet | naiśa doṣāḥ | śābdāyāpī prayasyoktēna nyāyēnānumānatvāt | sarvānumānaprāṇānyapratīśedhe cūyāpī pratīśiddhatvāt | aśyāva cānumānaśāśanānumānaprāṇānyapratīśedhalakṣaṇapratijārthabādhatvad upanyāśo vyaktarīpāḥ |

yady evam aprāmānyaṃ uktam tac ca bādhyā[66]bja itī vaktum yujyate | tat kim evam uktam ity āha --- **asadarthatvaṃ** itī | hīti yasmāt | āstīm asan grāhyo 'bhītaḥ kim ata ity āha --- **śābde**ti | **eo** hetvā avadhāraṇe vā | śābdo 'py atas tathā darśitas tathāpi kim āyātam ity āha --- **tathā** cetī śābdasya bāhyārthāvinābhāvipradarśanaprakāre satī **sann artho** 'dhyavaseyo **darśitāḥ** | sadārthatvaṃ prāmānyalakṣaṇam darśitam itī yāvat | tasya sadārthatvaṃ pradarśayāṃ bādhi tu katham ity āha --- **tata** itī | **śābdapratyasya** yo 'rtho jñāpyo 'numānaprāmānyalakṣaṇas tasyānena vā śābdalīngānumānenānumitāṃ sattvaṃ karit **pratijāyamānaṃ** asadartham aprāmānyalakṣaṇam karmābhūtam **pratibadhnāti** | nirākaroṭīti vaktvye **pratibadhnāti** **bruvāṇaḥ** paramārthato 'syāvāśvatvān na bādhi kin tu etadupasthāpīterayoh parasparapratibandha itī sūcayati |

[DhPr 187]

tad ayuktam | yata iha pratīteḥ svabhāvaheturvam, svavacanasya ca kāryaheturvaṃ kalpitam iṣṭam | na vāstavam[453] | abhiprāyākāryatvaṃ ca vāstavam eva śābdasya | tatas tad iha na grhyate |

NOTES

- [453] vāstavam itī

kiū ca | yathā --- anumānaṃ anicchan[454] vahnyavyabhicārītvam dhūmasya na pratyeti, tathā śābdasyāpy abhiprāyavyabhicārītvam na pratyesyati | bāhyavastupratyāyānyā ca śābdāḥ prayujyate | tan na śābdābhiprāyāvinābhāvitvābhyupagamapūrvakaḥ śābdaprayogaḥ | [455]api ca, na svābhiprāyāvinēdānyā śābda ucāretye, api tu [456]bāhyasattvapratīpādānyā, tasmād bāhyavastvāvinābhāvitvābhyupagamapūrvakaḥ śābdaprayogaḥ | tataḥ pūrvakam eva[457] vyākhyātam anavadyam[458] ||

NOTES

- [454] agnyavyaya-
- [455] 'api ca' itī yasmādarthe 'vyayam --- ti-' 'api ca' ity ārabhya 'śābdaprayogaḥ' ity antaḥ pātho nāstī |
- [456] bāhyavastusattva-
- [457] pūrvam eva
- [458] vyākhyānaṃ-

itī catvārah pakṣābhāśī nirākṛtā bhavanti III-53

evam[459] ca satī --- anirākṛtagrahaṇāntaroktāś catvārah pakṣavadābhāśanta itī pakṣābhāśā nīrasta bhavanti ||

NOTES

- [459] evam satī

sampatī pakṣalakṣaṇapādānī yeṣāṃ vyavacchedakānī teṣāṃ vyavacchedena yādṛśāḥ [460]pakṣārtho labhyate taṃ darśayitum vyavacchedyān saṃkṣīpya darśayati ---

NOTES

- [460] pakṣo

navv anumānaprāṇānyam asattvaṃ bādhaṇe na tu svavacanāṃ tad katham svavacanānirākṛtodāharānaṃ idam uktam ity āśākyā svavacanānirākṛta ity atra yādṛśo 'rtho vivakṣitas taṃ darśayati **tad evam** itī | atreti svavacanānirākṛte | yathānumānaṃ na pramāṇam ity atra |

svābhiprāyēnaiva vyākhyāya **anye tv** ityādinā pūrvavyākhyānaṃ dūṣayitum āha | **tuṃ** svavyākhyānād vaisadrīśyam āha |

na vāstavam itī bruvato yadīdāṃ vāstavam anumānaṃ syāt tadānumānanirākṛtodāharānaṃ prthag ucyateitī | **kiū** cetī vaktavyāntarābhyuccaye | **bāhyavastupratyāyānyā cetī cakāro** 'pi vaktavyāntarasamuccaye | yata evaṃ **tad tasmāt** | svayocārayitum **abhiprāyo** vaktum kāmāt, tad avyabhicārītvābhyupagamāḥ **pūro** yasya tathā na bhavati | pūrvam **bāhyavastupratyāyānyā** ety ena sāmarthyān na svābhiprāyapratyāyānyā ety ukam api sphuṭam darśayitum **tan na śābdābhiprāyāvinābhāvitvābhyupagamapūrvakaḥ śābdapryoga** ity ena sāmarthyād bāhyavastvāvinābhāvitvābhyupagamapūrvaka itī darśitam api sūksād darśayitum **api** cetī pūrvoktasya vaktavyāntara dyotakasya spaśīkanam | yatrāpy asatvapratīpādānyā śādhā prayujyate tatpāri vivakṣitasatvavivikṣayānyasattvasya pratīpādānād **bāhyasattvapratīpādānyā** ety uktam | yad vā **sattvagrasayopalakṣaṇtvād**

[DhPr 188]

[461]evam siddhaya, asidhāsyāpī sādhanatvena abhīmatasya, svayam vādinā tadā sādhyatūm anīṣṭasya, uktamātrasya **nirākṛtasyāca viparyeṇa śādhyaḥ** | tena eva svarūpeḥābhīmato vādinā iṣṭo anirākṛtāḥ pakṣa itī pakṣalakṣaṇam anavadyam[462]darśitaṃ bhavati III-54

NOTES

- [461] evam --- om.
- [462] lakṣaṇam avadyam

evam --- ity anantaroktakrameṇa[463] | siddhāya viparīyeṇa viparītatvena hetunā sādhyo draṣṭavyāḥ | yasmād arthāt siddho 'rtho viparītaḥ, sa sādhyā ity ārthāḥ | siddhāś ca viparīto 'siddhāsyā tasmād asidhāḥ sādhyāḥ | asidhō 'pi na sarvo 'pi tu sādhanatvenoktasyāsiddhāsyāpī viparyeṇa |

svayaṃ vādinā sādhaṃ anīṣṭa asiddhasya viparyaya | tathā uktaṃ āśā asiddhasya viparyaya | tathā nirākṛtasyāsiddhasya viparyaya sādhaḥ |

NOTES

[463] -roktena

yaś cāyaṃ pañcabhir vyavacchedyai rahito 'rtha 'siddho[464] 'sādhanam vādinah svayaṃ sādhaṃ iṣṭa ukto 'nukto vā pramāṇair anīrākṛtāḥ sādhaḥ, sa evāsu svarūpeṣu svayaṃ iṣṭo 'nirākṛta etaḥ padair ukta ity arthah | yaś cāyaṃ sādhaḥ sa pakṣa [465] ity ucyate | itīśabda evam arthe | evaṃ pakṣalakṣaṇam anavadyam iti | avidyamānam avadyam doṣo yasya tad anavadyam | darśitaṃ kathitam |

NOTES

[464] 'asiddho' ityāpādinantaram samkhyānkāḥ datā vartante --- sam-
[465] 'iti' --- om.

trirūpalīṅgākhyānaṃ parisamāpaya[466] prasaṅgātapa ca pakṣalakṣaṇam abhidhāya hetvābhāsān vaktukāmas teṣāṃ prastāvam racayati trirūpeṭyādinā---

NOTES

[466] samāpaya

trirūpalīṅgākhyānaṃ parārthānumānam ity uktam | tatra trayāṇāṃ rūpāṇāṃ ekasya api rūpasya anuktau sādhanābhāsaḥ III-55

etaḥ uktam bhavati --- trirūpalīṅgākhyānaṃ[467] vaktukāmena sphuṭam tad vaktavyam | evaṃ ca tat sphuṭam uktam

NOTES

[467] līṅgākhyānaṃ vaktu-

bāhyasattvapraīpādanāyety api draṣṭavyam | sarvathā na svābhīpṛāyasya sattvam asattvam vā pratpādāyitum śabdaprayoga ity ane[na] hetum | yata evaṃ tatas tasmāt pūrvakam eva yan mayā vyākhyātam anavadyam apagatadoṣam ||

iti catvāraḥ pakṣābhāsa nirākṛtā bhavanti mūlam vyākṣāṇa āha --- evam iti |

nirastā bhavanti pakṣaveneti prastāvāt ||

pakṣa ity ucyate vyakīkṛyāta ity vyutpattyeti bhāvah |

nanu trirūpalīṅgākhyānaṃ prakṛtam uktam eva | tat kiṃ hetvābhāsākhyānaṃ aprakṛtam kriyāta

[DhPr 189]

bhavati yadi tac ca, tatprirūpākam[468] cocyate | heyajāne[469] hi tadviviktam upādēyam sujñātam bhavati | trirūpalīṅgākhyānaṃ [470]parārtham anumānam' [3.1.] itī prāg uktam |

NOTES

[468] pratirūpam bodhyate; līṅgābhāsam --- ti-
[469] heyajāne
[470] parārthānu

tateti tasmān sati | trirūpalīṅgākhyāne[471] parārthānumāne stīty arthah | trayāṇāṃ rūpāṇāṃ madhya ekasyāpy anuktau | apīśabdād dvayor api | sādhanasya ābhāsa sadṛṣam sādhanasy, na sādhanam ity arthah | trayāṇāṃ rūpāṇāṃ nyūnatā nāma sādhanadoṣah ||

NOTES

[471] parārthe 'numāne

uktāv apy asiddhau sandeḥ vā pratpādyaṃpratpādakayoḥ III-56

na kevalam anuktāv uktāv apy asiddhau sandeḥ vā | kasyety āha --- pratpādyaṃyā prativādinah, pratpādakasya cavādinō hetvābhāsaḥ ||

atha [472]kasyaikāyārūpasyāsiddhau sandeḥ[473] vā kiṃ samjñako hetvābhāsa ity āha ---

NOTES

[472] kasya rūpa-; hetvābhāso 'py ekasya rūpa-
[473] sandeḥ vākyaṃ sam-

ekasya rūpasya dharmisambandhasya asiddhau sandeḥ[474]vā asiddho hetvābhāsah III-57

NOTES

[474] sandeḥ cāsiddho

ity āśanky āha --- etaḥ uktam bhavati | trirūpalīṅgākhyānasya sphuṭābhīdhanārtham copalākṣaṇam tena vipratipattinīrākaraṇārtham ceti draṣṭavyam, sandīghavīpaksavyāvṛttikatvādoṣa(disu) vipratipattidāraṇāt |

sadr[67a]ṣam sādhanasyeti arthakathanam etaḥ | vyutpattis tv ābhāsanam ābhāsaḥ pratibhāsaḥ, sādhanasyevābhāsaḥ pratibhāso 'syeti tathā | nyūnatā ūnatvam apūrṇatā | kasyety ākāṅkṣyām āha --- trayāṇāṃ iti | yasmād ekasya dvayor vā 'nuktau trīṇi pariṇāmāṃ pratipādīṇāni na bhavanti tasmāt trayāṇāṃ nyūnatety arthah |

nanu hīnāṅgatvam na sādhanadosah | vīdyamāne 'pi hi rūpatraye dvayor ekasya vā vaktrā 'nabhidhāne sati nyanatīyāḥ sambhavāt | tat katham vaktrodoṣa sādhanadoṣa ity ucyata itī cet | satyam; kevalam nītra sādhanāśabdena līṅgam abhipretam | kiṃ turhi? tatpratipādakam vākyaṃ tasya cāparipūrṇatā doṣo bhavaty eva | vaktrodoṣas tu nimitta[m] pariṇāmāyā itī kiṃ avadyam?

evaṃ upalākṣaṇārthavād asya yathā 'nyatam evāpi rūpeṇā hīnatvān nyūnatā sādhanadosas tathā hetuvacanād vādinā nīgraho vivakṣita ity aptī ||

pratpādyaṃsyetiādīnī pratpādyaṃpratpādakāśabdāyor evārtham vyācāṣṭe |

āśāśyas tu pratpādyaṃyā pratpādakasya ca pratpādyaṃpratpādakayoḥ ceti vyastasamastanīrdeṣo 'bhipretah |

[DhPr 190]

ekasya rūpasyeti | dharmīṇā saha sambandhaḥ dharmīsambandhaḥ | dharmīṇi sattvam hetuḥ | tasya asiddhau sandeḥ vā asiddhasasāñjñako hetvābhāsaḥ | asiddhatvād eva ca dharmīṇi apratipattihetuḥ | na sādhyasya, na viruddhasya, na saṃpāyasya hetur api tv apratipattihetuḥ | na kasycid atah pratipattir itī kṛtvā | ayaṃ cārtho 'siddhasamjñākaraṇād eva pratipattavyaḥ ||

udāharaṇam āha ---

yathā, anityah śabda itī sādhye cākṣusatvam ubhayāsiddham III-58

yathetyādi | [475]anityah śabda ity anityatvāviśiṣṭe śabde sādhye cākṣusatvam cākṣurgrāhyatvam śabde [476]dvayor api vādiprativādinō asiddham ||

NOTES

[475] nityah
[476] dvayor dvayor api

cetānās tarava itī sādhye sarvatvagapaharaṇe maraṇam[477]prativādyāsiddham, vijñānendriyāyuro nirodhalākṣaṇasya maraṇasya[478]janena abhyupagamāt, tasya ca taruṣy asambhavāt III-59

NOTES

[477] maraṇād itī prati-
[478] -syāna maraṇasyābhyu-

[DhPr 193]

hetur varittamāno gamakatvenārīryate | tasyāśrayaṅgasya sandeḥe sandigdhaḥ ||

[502]ātmanā sandihyamānam udāhartum āha ---

NOTES

[502] svātmanā

yathā bāspādibhāvena sandihyamāno bhūtasamghāto agnisiddhāv upadiśyamānaḥ[503]sandigdhasiddhaḥ III-62

NOTES

[503] sandigdhasiddhaḥ --- om.

yatheti | bāspa ādir yasya sa *bāspādīḥ* | tadbhāvena *bāspādīvena sandihyamāno bhūtasamghāto* iti bhūtānāṃ pṛthivyādināṃ samghātaṃ samūhaḥ | *agnisiddhau* --- agnisiddhyartham *upādiśyamāno* 'siddhaḥ |

etad uktaṃ bhavati --- yadā dhūmo 'pi bāspādīvena samdigdho bhavati tadā 'siddhaḥ, gamakarūpānīśayāt | dhūmatayā nīśīto [504]vahnijanyatvād gamakaḥ | yadā tu samdigdhas tadā na gamaka ity asidhataḥkyo doṣaḥ ||

NOTES

[504] vahnikāryatvād gamakaḥ

āśrayaṅgāsiddham udāharati ---

yathā iha nikuñje[505]mayūrah kekāyitād iti III-63

NOTES

[505] niguñje

yatheti | *iha nikuñjo* iti dharmī | parvatoparibhāgena tiryānirgatena pracchādīto bhūmāgo *nikuñjab* | *mayūra* iti sādhyam | *kekāyitād iti hetuḥ* | *kekāyitaṃ* --- *mayūradhyaniḥ* ||

na tu vināstasāpi sattvarajastamorūpenānugama īsthaḥ | na kevalam pūrvam evety *apīśabdhaḥ* | *anīyatvotpatimativayor yat sādhanam* pramānam tasya(syā 'y)jñānād anīyāt yadītyādināitad eva dradhayati ||

svayam ityātmana iti saṅghantasyānusvartate | hetoḥ ca prakṛtatvād hetor iti vivṛtīti |āśryate sādhanatvenopādīyate *asmīn* iti ||

yaśyāmānah sandeḥaḥ sa ātmanā sandihyamāno bhavaty abhiprīyēnāha --- *ātmanā sandihyamānam* iti | ādīśabdena nīhārādīparigrahaḥ |

manu yady asau paramārthato dhūmas tadā sandeḥe 'pi kiṃ na gamaka ity āha --- *etad uktaṃ bhavati* | kiṃ tad gamakam rūpam yenānīśīta ity āha --- vahnīti | yadā tv ityādinoktam eva spāstayati | *tadā na gamaka* iti bruvatāś cāyam āśayo vahnijanyatvāyaiva gamakatvanībandhanasya tadā 'nīśītatvāt |

etena sandigdhasīśānāsiddhaḥ sandigdhasīśānāsiddhaś coto draṣṭavyaḥ [68a] yathā śaḍjādisattvasandeḥe mayūrasābdo 'yam śaḍjādimatve sati avarṇīmakatvāt | avarṇīmakatve sati

[DhPr 194]

[506]katham ayam āśrayaṅgāsiddha ity āha ---

NOTES

[506] kathamāśra-

tadāpātadesāvibhrame III-64

tadāpātā[507] iti | tasya kekāyitasyāpātā [508]āgamānam tasya *deśaḥ* sa ucyate yasmād deśād āgacchati kekāyitam | tasya *vībhrame* vyāmohe sati ayam āśrayaṅgāsiddhaḥ | nirantareṣṣ bahuḥ nikuñjeṣu satsu yadā kekāyitāpātānikuñje[509] vibhramāḥ --- kim asmān nikuñjāt kekāyitāmagatam | āhosvid anyasmād iti[510], [511]tadāyam āśrayaṅgāsiddha itī ||

NOTES

[507] tadaghāta
[508] āgamah
[509] kekāyitāpātāvibhramah
[510] āhosvid asmād iti
[511] tadāśraya-

dharmīgo 'siddhāv apy asiddhatvam udāharati ---

dharmyasiddhāv apy asiddhaḥ, yathā sarvagata ātmā iti sādhye sarvatropalambhāmānugatvam III-65

yatheti | sarvasmin gataḥ sthītaḥ *sarvogato* vyāpīti yāvat | vyāpītya *ātmanā sādhye sarvatropalabhayāmānugatvam* liūṅgam | sarvatradeśa upalabhymānāḥ sukhādudhkeccchādveśādayo guṇā yasyātmanas tasya bhāvas tattvam | na guṇā guṇīnam antareṇa varittante | guṇāṅgāṃ guṇīni samavyāyāt | nīśkrīyas cātmā | tataś ca yadī vyāpī na bhavet kathaṃ dākṣiṇāpatha upalabdhaḥ sukhādayo madhyadeśa uplabhyeran | tasmāt sarvagata ātmā |

tad iha haudhāsyatmaiva na siddhaḥ, kim uta sarvatropalabhayāmānugatvam sīdhyet tasyet asiddhau[512] hetvābhāsaḥ | pūrvam āśrayaṅgasaṃdehena dharmīgī saṃdeha uktaḥ | samprati tv asiddho dharmy ukta ity ananayor vīśeṣaḥ |

NOTES

[512] dharmīti(ṇi) hetoḥ sambandhasya sattvasyety asiddhau --- ṭi-

śaḍjādimatvād itī | ubhayatāpī vīśeṣanavīśīstasya rūpasya vādīprativādinor dvayor apy anīśītatvāt kevalam vīśeṣanasandehena ca vīśeṣanavīśīstena rūpenāsiddha itī tathā vyapadīśyata itī ||

parvatoparibhāgena tiryānirgatēneti ca bhūbhāga itī copalaksanām draṣṭavyam | na tu tattāhāvīdha eva nikuñjab, parvatagavyaradeśasyaiva nikuñjāsābdābhibhāpyatvāt ||

yasmād deśād āgacchati vacanavyaktyā cotpannah śabdas caturdīkkaṃ śabdasantānam janayati, sa ca jalatarāṅganyāyena śrotradeśam āgato grhīta itī darśayati ||

dveśādīty atrādīgrahaṇena buddhipratyānādinām grahaṇām | "sāmānyavān guṇaḥ samyogavibhāgayor anapekṣo na kīraṇam" itī guṇalaksanayogād guṇaḥ | samavyāyāt samavetatvāt | pratīśiddhānām

[DhPr 195]

tad evam ekasya[513] rūpasya [514]dharmisambaddhasyāsiddhāv asiddho hetvābhāsaḥ ||

NOTES

[513] sarveṣv apī asiddheṣu ekam rūpam pakṣasadharmatvam asiddham --- ṭi-
[514] dharmibaddha-

tathā ekasya rūpasya asapakṣe asattvasya asiddhāv anaikāntiko hetvābhāsaḥ III-66

[515]tathā aprasyatikasya rūpasya ...[516]asapakṣe 'sattvākyasyāsiddhāv anaikāntiko hetvābhāsaḥ |

NOTES

[515] tathā para-
[516] vipakṣe -- ṭi-

eko 'nata ekānto nīścayaḥ | sa prayojanam asyetaikāntikaḥ[517] | naikāntiko 'naikāntikaḥ | ayasmān na sādhyasya na viparyayasya nīścayo 'pi tu tadviparītaḥ saṃśayaḥ | sādhyetarayoḥ saṃśayahetur anaikāntika uktaḥ ||

NOTES

[517] -ayaikāntikaḥ

ca na samavāya itī | **niṣkriyatvaṃ** ca kriyāyā mūrtatvavyāvṛttivāt, ātmanā cāmartatvād itī siddhāntasthiteḥ ||

kim utēti nīpātaḥ kim punar ity asyārthe vartate ||

āśrayaṅśiddhadharmyasiddhāvoh kiyaṅ bheda ity āśaṅkyā bhedaṃ upapādayann āha --- **pūrvam** itī | ayam arthaḥ --- pūrvam paramārtho vīdyamāno 'pi hetvādhārāpātayā sandehād anīcīta itī tad dharmyasiddha uktaḥ | **samprati tu** sarvatvaivāsau dharmīvenāsiddha ucyaṭa itī | dharmyasiddha evāśrayāsiddha ucyaṭa itī | tena nāśrayāsiddho nāma anyāḥ prabhedāḥ |

anyāthāsiddhas tv asiddha eva na bhavānti na tasyāntarbhāvāś cīntyate | tathā hy anyāthāsiddha itī ko arthaḥ? kim anyāthaiva siddha āhosv itī anyāthā 'pi siddhaḥ? nanu yady anyāthaiva, tadā jīṅgāpāyīṣitaviparyayaiva siddha upaṅno nānena prakāreṇetī viruddha eva | athānyāthā 'pi siddhaḥ, tadāntasmād anyeṅpi prakāreṇa siddho 'yam ity ayam api bhavīṣyati | na ca sādhyam itī sandīghavipakṣavyāvṛttir anāikāntika evetī |

anāikāntikasādhyaṭ vyyuṭtīm āha --- **eka** itī | **eka** itī bruvann ekas tāsau (ekācāśau) sādhyalaksanāikārthaviṣyavād antīca kathāvasānahetuvād ikāṅkṣopāsāmahetuvād vetī darśayati | samastam padam arthaḥ cāha --- **ekānto nīcāya** itī | sādhyataror ekataranīcāyaphala ity arthaḥ | tadviruddhe cāyam naḥ draṣṭavyaḥ | **yasmād** ityādināntad eva sphuṭayati | **yasmād** dhetoṛ ity apādāne ceyam pañcamī | kin tu **tadviparīto** nīcāyaviparītaḥ yattador nīyam abhisambandhāt sa itī draṣṭavyam | kva samāya ity āha --- **sādhyetī** |

yad vā katham anāikāntiko bhavānty āha --- **yasmād** itī hetupañcamī | aikāntikapratīśedenānyāḥ pratīpuṭhetur ukto nāiety abhiprīyeṅāha --- **samśayahetur** itī | tena nāsiddhasya tathātvaprasaṅgaḥ | aḥa vaikāntānīyatavād eka ity anta itī ca nīcāyāḥ proktaḥ | tathā hi sarvo 'yam padārthabheda

[DhPr 196]

tam udārahati ---

yathā śabdasya anīyatvādikē dharme sādhye prameyatvādikō dharmāḥ sapakṣavipakṣayōḥ sarvatra ekadeśe vā vartamānāḥ III-67

yathetyādīnā | **anīyatvaṃ** ādir yasyā 'sau[518] **anīyatvādikē dharmāḥ** | **ādīśabdād** aprayātānāntarīyakatvaṃ prayatānāntarīyakatvaṃ [519]nīyatvaṃ ca parīgṛhyate | **prameyatvaṃ** ādir yasya sa **prameyatvādikāḥ** | **ādīśabdād** anīyatvaṃ, punar anīyatam, amūrttatvaṃ ca [520]gṛhyate | **śabdasya** dharmīno 'nīyatvādikē dharme sādhye **prameyatvādikō dharmo** 'nāikāntikāḥ | caturṅam api [521]hi vipakṣe 'sattvam asīddham |

NOTES

[518] yasya so 'nīya-
[519] nīyatvaṃ --- om.
[520] gṛhyante
[521] hi --- om.

tathā hi --- **anīyaḥ śabdāḥ** prameyatvāt [522]gṛhāvad ākāśavad itī prameyatvaṃ sapakṣavipakṣavyāpī |

NOTES

[522] prameyatvāt, ākāśāvāt gṛhāvad itī

aprayātānāntarīyakaḥ śabdo 'nīyatvāt, vidyudākāśavad [523]gṛhāv ca --- ity anīyatvaṃ sapakṣakāśadvṛttī --- vidyudādāv astī, nākāśādau; [524]vipakṣavyāpī --- [525]prayātānāntarīke sarvatra bhāvāt[526] |

NOTES

[523] kīśāgṛhāvā-
[524] ita śrambha 'nākāśādau' paryantāḥ pātho nāstī
[525] -vyāpī sarvatra prayātānāntarīyake bhāvāt
[526] anīyatvasya --- ti-

anīyatvāt prayātānāntarīyakaḥ śabdo gṛhāvad vidyudākāśavac ca --- ity anīyatvaṃ vipakṣakāśadvṛttī --- vidyudādāv astī nākāśādau | sapakṣavyāpī[527] sarvatra prayātānāntarīyake bhāvāt[528] |

NOTES

[527] -vyāpī sapakṣe sarvatra
[528] sādhyāḥ saha kramāt yojyate --- ti-

nīyaḥ śabdo 'mūrttatvād ākāśaparamāṅgavāt[529], karmagṛhāv ca | ity amūrttatvam ubhayaikāśadvṛttī --- ubhayor ekadeśa ākāśe karmāṅ ca vartate | paramāṅgu tu sapakṣakāśe gṛhāvad ca vipakṣakāśe na vartate | mūrttatvāt gṛhāpramāṅgubrāhṛtīnām |

NOTES

[529] nīyatvasya --- ti-

nītyās tu paramāṅvo[530] vaiśeṣikair abhyupagamyante | tataḥ sapakṣāntargatāḥ |

NOTES

[530] vaiśeṣikair apy abhyupa-

ekasminnā(nna)nte 'vatiṣṭhate --- nītyo vā 'nītyo vetyādīrīṇe | sa prayojanam asya sa tathā | na tathā 'nāikāntikāḥ |

vipakṣe 'sattvam asīddham sarvatretī draṣṭavyam | [68b] "sad akāraṇavan nīyam" [vai-sū-4.1.1.] itī nīyalaksanayogān nītyā itīḥ **paramāṅgavāḥ** |

[DhPr 197]

asya caturvīdhasya pakṣadharmasyāsattvam asīddham vipakṣe | tato 'nāikāntikāḥ ||

tathā --- asya eva rūpasya sandeḥ apy anāikāntika eva III-68

yathā cāsyā rūpasāsīddhāv anāikāntikas tathā *asyāiva* vipakṣe 'sattvākhyasya[531] *rūpasya* sandeḥ 'nāikāntikāḥ |

NOTES

[531] -khyarūpasya

yathā asarvajñāḥ kaścid vivakṣitāḥ puruṣo rāgādīmān vetī sādhye vaktrtvādikō dharmāḥ sandīghavipakṣavyāvṛttikāḥ III-69

yathetī | **asarvajña** ity asarvajñatvaṃ sādhyam | **kaścid vivakṣita** itī vaktur abhipratāḥ **puruṣo** dharmī | rāga ādir yasya dveṣeḥ sa rāgādīḥ | sa yasyāstī sa **rāgādīmān** itī dvītyam sādhyam | [532]vāgrahaṅam rāgādīmatvasya pṛthak sādhyatvākhyāpānārtham | tato 'sarvajñatve rāgādīmatve vā[533] **sādhye** prakṛte vaktrtvam --- vacanaśaktis tadādir yasonmeṣameṣeḥ sa **vaktrtvādikō dharmo** 'nāikāntikāḥ |

NOTES

[532] vetī graha-
[533] -matve ca sādhye

sandīghāḥ[534] vipakṣā vyāvṛttir yasya sa tathoktaḥ | asarvajñatve sādhye sarvajñatvaṃ vipakṣāḥ | tatra vacanādeḥ sattvam asattvam vā sandīgham | ato na jāyate kim[535] vaktā sarvajña utāsarvajña ity anāikāntikam vaktrtvam |

NOTES

[534] sandīghāvi-
[535] kim --- om.

nanu ca sarvajño vaktā nolpalabhyate tat kathaṃ vacanam sarvajñe sandīgham? ata eva

[536] 'sarvajño vaktā na upalabhyate' ity evamparakāśya anupalambhasya adṛṣyātmaṣīyatvena[537]sandeḥahetutāt [538] tato asarvajñaviparyayaḥ vaktrtvāder vyāvṛttīḥ sandīghā III-70

NOTES

[536] sarvatrakades vä sarvajño
 [537] samēche hetu-
 [538] -tvād asarva-

'sarvajño vaktā na upalabhyaṭe' ity evaṃ prakāśya --- [539]evaṃjātyasyānupalambhasya samdehahetutvāt | kuta ity āha --- adṛśya[540] ātmā viśayo yasya tasya bhāvo 'dṛśyāmavijayatvaṃ tena sandehahetutvam |

NOTES

[539] -jñāyakaśya
 [540] -adṛśyātmā

dveṣāder ityādigrahanena mohāder grahanam ||

ata evānupalambhamūlād eveti siddhāntī | amuṃ evārtham mūlena saṃśyandayann āha --- sarvajña iti | tenādṛśyaṃviśayātvena hetunā sandehahetutvam sandehahetutvād iti | hetupañcamīm idānim vyūcste --- yata iti ||

[DhPr 198]

yato 'dṛśyaṃviśayo 'nupalambhaḥ samdehahetur[541] na nīśayahetus tato 'sarvajñavipakṣāt sarvajñād vaktṛtvāder vyāvṛttīḥ samdigdhā ||

NOTES

[541] saṃśayahetur

nānupalambhāt [542]sarjñe vaktṛtvam asad brūmah | api tu sarvajñātvena saha vaktṛtvasya virodhāt | etan na[543] |

NOTES

[542] -bhūt samdigdhe vaktṛ-
 [543] etan na --- om.

vaktṛtvasarvajñatvayor virodhbhāvāc ca yaḥ sarvajñāḥ sa vaktā na bhavattīy adarśane 'pi vyatireko na sīdhyati, samdehāt 71

vaktṛtvasarvajñatvayor virodho nāsīti | virodhbhāvāc ca kāragād vyatireko na sīdhyati --- iti saṃbandhaḥ |

vyāptimantaṃ vyatirekam darśyati --- yaḥ sarvajñāḥ iti | sādhyabhāvārūpaṃ sarvajñatvam anūdyā [544] 'sa vaktā na bhavati' iti sādhanasya vaktṛtvābhāvo vidhyate | tena sādhyabhāvāḥ sādhanabhāve niyatatvāt [545]sādhanabhāvena vyūta ukta iti | vyāptimānīdrso vyatireko virodhe sati vaktṛtvasarvajñatvayor sīdhyet | na cāsti virodhaḥ | tasmān na sīdhyattī[546] | kuta ity āha --- samdehāt | yato virodhbhāvāḥ, tasmāt samdehaḥ | sandehād vyatirekasiddhaḥ ||

NOTES

[544] na sa vaktā bhavati
 [545] sādhanabhāvena
 [546] sīdhyati | kutaḥ

kathaṃ virodhbhāvāḥ?

dvidividho hi padārthānāṃ virodhaḥ III-72

[547]bhūti yamād dvidvidha eva virodho nānyaḥ, tasmān na vaktṛtvasarvajñatvayor virodhaḥ ||

NOTES

[547] hir yasmādarthbedhivī; hir yasmāt

kaḥ punar asau dvidividho virodha ity āha ---

avikalakāraṅgasya bhavato anyabhāve abhāvād[548][549]virodhagaṭīḥ III-73

NOTES

[548] bhāvah | abhā-
 [549] gaṭīr iti

avikalakāraṅgasyeti | avikalāni samagrāpi kāraṅgāni yasya sa tathoktaḥ | yasya kāraṅgavalkalyād abhāvo na tasya kenacid api virodhagaṭīḥ | tadartham avikalakāraṅgagrahaṅam |

nanu ca yasyāpi kāraṅgasaḥyaṃ tasyāpi nivṛttir aśakyā kenacid api karttum | tat kuto virodhagaṭīḥ? evaṃ tarhi avikalakāraṅgasyāpi yatīrtit kāraṅgavalkalyād abhāvas tena virodhagaṭīḥ |

yaśyetyadināvīkālākāraṅgasya phalaṃ varnayati | evaṃ tarhīty uttaram | tarhī tasmīn kāle | evaṃ boddhavyam ity arthaḥ | api sambhāvanāyām | nyāyabalād evaṃ sambhāvayāma ity ārthaḥ | virodhasya gaṭīḥ pratipattīḥ |

[DhPr 199].

tathā ca satī yo yasya viruddhaḥ sa tasya kiñcit kara eva | tathā hi --- śītasparśasya janaḥ bhūtvā śītasparśantarajanānaśaktīm pratibadhnān śītasparśasya nīvarttako viruddhaḥ | tasmād dhetuvaikalakārī viruddho janaka eka nīvartty asya | sahānavasthānavirodhaś cāyam | tato viruddhavor ekasminn api kṣaṇe sahāvasthānaṃ parihartavyam | dūrasthavor virodhbhāvāc ca nīkaṣṭhavor eva nīvarttyanīvarttakabhāvāḥ |

tasmād yo yasya nīvarttakaḥ sa tām yadī param tṛtīye kṣaṇe nīvarttyati | prathame kṣaṇe saṃnipatann asamarthavasthānāyogyo[550] bhavati | dvītīye viruddham asamarthaṃ karoti | tṛtīye tv asamarthe nīvṛtte taddēśam ākrāmati |

NOTES

[550] sthādhāne yogyo; -sthānāyogyo

tatrāloko gaṭīdharmaḥ krameṇa jalatarāṅgānyāyena [551]dēśam [552]ākṛmān yadā 'ndhakāranīrantaram[553] alokaḥkaṅgaṃ janayati tadā "lokasāmpīpavartīnam andhakāram asamarthaṃ janayati | tato 'samarthaṃ tasya yasya sāmpīpavartīyalokaḥ | [554]asamarthe nīvṛtte [555]taddēśo jāyata aloka ity evaṃ krameṇa "lokenāndhakāro 'paneyaḥ | tathogāsparsēna śītasparśo nīvarttanīyaḥ |

NOTES

[551] taddēśam-
 [552] ākrīmayam
 [553] kāre nī-
 [554] asamarthe, asāmarthe
 [555] tādṛśo

kim ataḥ siddham ity āha tathā ceti kāraṅgavalkalyākrīno virodhāvagamaṃprakāre sati | kiñcitkaratvam eva tathā hītyādinī darśayati | yathā cāsyā janakatvaṃ tathānāntaram eva vyaktīkarīśyate |

nanu kim katīpāyaksānasahatīyoh paścān nīvarttyanīvarttakabhāvena virodho 'tha vānyathety āśānkīyāha saheti | eo yasmāt tatas tasmāt | na kevalam bahuso kṣaṇesv ity apīśabdāḥ | sahāvasthānam ekatra sthīṭh | nīkatāvasthānam tu na parihartavyam itī buddhīstham | parihartavyam nāngīkartavyam | tayor ekasminn api kṣaṇe sahasatīyabhāvāt katham evaṃ āngīkrīyate ? ata eva | na sahasatīyoh paścād virodha itī vā kṛtam anena |

yady evaṃ kvacid pradēśe varttamāna ālokaś trīlokyāvasthīṭhīnī tamāṃsy anenāva kramēnāpanayed itī na kvacit tamāṃsy avatīṣṭherann ity āha --- nīkaṣṭhavor itī yavor nīvarttyanīvarttakabhāvo drṣṭas tayor nīkaṣṭhavor eva na tu nīkaṣṭhavor avāśyam nīvarttyanīvarttakabhāva ity asyārtho drṣṭavyah | tayor eva katham tathābhāva ity āśānkīyām dūrasthavor itī yojyam | eo 'vadhāraṇe | yataḥ kiñcitkarasyaiva nīvarttakavmāntasmād hetoh paramprakṣṭam yathā bhavati | etad evopapādāyann āha --- prathama itī sannīyatān nīkaṣṭhavor nīvarttaka itī prakaraṇāt | asamarthā copādēyaksānanīmāne aśāktāvasthā yasyāndhakāraṅgasya tasyādhānam utpādanam, tatra yogyah samartho bhavati | dvītīye kṣaṇe itī anuvartate | viruddham andhakārasamarthaṃ sajjītyaksāntarajanānāksāmasam karoti | tṛtīye kṣaṇe 'samarthe tasmīn

[DhPr 200]

yadā tv alokaś tatraivāndhakāradēśe jānyate tadā yataḥ kṣaṇād andhakāradēśāyalokasya janakaḥ[556] kṣaṇah utpadyate tata evāndhakāro 'ndhakāranīvarttanīvarttakam[557] utpannah | [558]tato 'samarthavasthājanakatvam eva nīvarttakatvam |

[574] vā--- om.
[575] vā bhāvavat

parasparasya[576] *parihārah* parityāgs tena *sthītam lakṣaṇam rūpaṃ* yayas tadbhāvaḥ *paraparaprāhīrashtīlakṣṇatā* tayā[577]

NOTES

[576] parasparam; parasparapari
[577] tayā --- om.

īha yasmin paricchidyamāne yad vyavacchidyate tat paricchidyamānam avacchidyamānaparihāreṇa sthitarūpaṃ draṣṭavyam | nīle ca paricchidyamāne tādrūpyapracūṭir avacchidyate, tadavyavacchede nilāparicchidaprasaṅgāt | tasmād vastuno bhāvabhāvau parasparihāreṇa sthitarūpaṃ | nīlāt tu yad anyad rūpaṃ tena nīlābhāvābhicāri | nīlasya dr̥ṣṭasya pītādāv upalābhāmāne 'nupalambhād

kārapāpūrvikā kāranatvenbhimatpadārthasattipūrvikā **kāryasya** kāryatvenbhimatasya **vṛttīḥ** pravṛtti bhāva iti yāvāt | **tur** viśeṣārthah | yata evam **ato** hetor **vāstavaḥ** pūramārthikah | anyathā kāryakāranabhāvo 'py avāstavo 'stv iti bhāvah |

nanu kim kāryakāranabhāvo 'pi dvīṣṭhaḥ sambandhaḥ kaścid isto yenamam ucyate iti cet | na | kāranapūrvikāḥ kāryavṛttir vāstavatāt | ihāpi tarhi dahanādinimitam śītaparāśder janāśāmarthyam vāstavam astu | na tu virodhaḥ sambandha iti cet | na | etāvato 'nyasmāt kāryakāranabhāvād asya kāryakāranabhāvāsya viśeṣārūpatvābhyupagāmāt | aśmābhīr apīdrīsa eva kāryakāranabhāvavīśeṣo virodha iti ucyate iti katham ayam avāstavaḥ syād iti |

pūrvavat pūrvopadarśīvat | aśmā

[DhPr 204]

abhāvānīcyāt | yathā ca nīlāḥ[578] svābhāvaṃ pariharati. [579]tadvad abhāvāvyabhicāri pītādikam apitī[580] | tathā ca bhāvābhāvayoḥ sāksād virodhaḥ[581], vastunos tv anyonyābhāvāvyabhicāritvād virodhaḥ |

NOTES

[578] nīlam abhāvam
[579] tam iva abhāvavat --- ti-
[580] api | tathā
[581] virodhau; sāksādivirodhaḥ kaḥ kasya

kasya cānyatrābhāvāsyaśyā? yo **nyatākāro** 'rthah[582], **tasya** | na tv **anyatākārah**[583], **kṣaṇikatvādivāt** | **kṣaṇikatvaṃ** hi **sarveṣaṃ nīlādnāṃ svarūpātmakam** | **ato** na **nyatākāram** | [584]yataḥ **kṣaṇikastvaparihāreṇa** na **kūncid** dr̥ṣṭyate |

NOTES

[582] arthah, na tu
[583] -kārp 'rthah ksa-
[584] atah; ' pratyantare yataḥ iti' iti tīpṇaṃ varṭtate

nanu sarvam eva vastu sattvarjastamorūpeṇaikam iti katham anyonyārūparitīyā ity āha **iheti** | **yad vyavacchidyate** yatra paricchidyate | aparicchedyasiva vyavacchedarūpatvāt | **avacchidyamānaparihāreṇa** vyavacchidyamānaparihāreṇa **sthītam** vyavasthitam **rūpaṃ** svarūpaṃ yasya tat tathā | kim punar idam prasīdham ity āha **nīlam** iti | **eo yasmāt** | tad eva rūpaṃ tad rūpaṃ, tad rūpaṃ eva **tādrūpyam** tasya **pracūṭir** abhāvo vyavahartavyakārūpaḥ prasajyapratisehātīmā tucchārūpaḥ | upapattim āha --- **tadvyavaccheda** iti | yata evam **tasmāt** kāranāt | yadi bhāvābhāvayor virodhaḥ, na tarhi nīlapītyoḥ sa syād ity āha **nīlāt** iti | **tur** viśeṣārthakāḥ | abhāvāvyabhicāritvam eva sādhyam āha --- **nīlasyeti** | bhavaty evam nīlasya pītādāv abhāvah, na tu taparīhāreṇa tad vyavasthitam ity āha **yatheti** | **eo yasmādarthe** | **nīlāḥ** kartr **svābhāvaṃ** svābhāvaṃ (?) sa ca mīnābhāvāś ca (?) tam na **vyabhicāratī** tathā | evam sati kim vyavasthitam ity āha **tathā cetī** nīlasya **sāksāt** svābhāvaparīhāraprakāre **tadvyabhicāritvād** arthāntaraparīhāraprakāre ca sati |

na tu (nanu) yad yadābhāvāvyabhicāri yat (tat) tat tena virudhyate | tasya na tadātmakatvenābhāvāsītyas tādītmābhāvā(ā)vyasīyaphalātād anyasya virodhasya | tarhi kṣaṇikatvam api nīlābhāvāvyabhicāritvān nīlena virudhyamānaṃ na nīlātmakam syāt | tad api nīlābhāvavad eva anyathā kṣaṇikatvaṃ nīlātmataiva syāt | tathā ca yāvāt kṣaṇikam tūvam nīlam iti kṛtsnā trilokī nīlāva syād iti manasi nīdhāyāha **kasya cetī** | tusābdārthāś cakārah |

paramukhena prasānam kṛtvā prasānavisarjanam āha ya itī | **nyatasya** pratīnyatasya vastuna **ākārah** svarūpaṃ iti vīgrahītvayam | etad eva vyātirkamukheṇāha na tv itī | na punar anīyatasya sarvavastusvarūpātmakasya | tad eva darśayati **kṣaṇikatvādivāt** itī | **ādīśabdāt** paramānumayātīdīparīgrahaḥ | anenāntad āha --- abhāvāvyabhicāritve 'pi nyatākāreṇa tena sama(m) aśya virodho nānyatākāreṇeti |

anīyatākāratvam asyopapādayann āha **kṣaṇikatvaṃ hīti** | **hīr** yasmādarthe | samnīrūnābandhitvāt kṣaṇikasetye abhiprāyāḥ | yata evam **ataḥ** kāranāt | na tv ayam arthah --- **nyataḥ** pratīnyatā

[DhPr 205]

yady evam abhāvo 'pi na **nyatākārah** | [585]katham nyatākāro nāma? yāvāt **vasturūpavīyatākārah kalpito** 'bhāvah | **tato dr̥ṣṭam kalpitam** vā **nyatam** rūpaṃ anyatrasād ity avasīyate[586] | **nānyatam** | **evam** [587]nyatavapīśācārī **api** **nyatākārah kalpito** dr̥ṣṭavyah | **ekātmavivrodhaḥ**[588] **cāyam** | **yayor** hi [589]parasparaparīhāreṇāvasthānaṃ **tayor** ekatvābhāvah |

NOTES

[585] katham na nīya-
[586] -trā 'sadavāsīyate
[587] nīyatave piśāca-
[588] ekātmakatva-
[589] parasparenāva-

ākāro yasyeti | evam hi kṣaṇikatvāder api nyatākāratvam syāt | tathā hi paramasānkocitakālavarttirūpatvena nyatākāratvāt | **dharmottaro** 'pi **kṣaṇikatvaṃ** hi **sarveṣaṃ nīlādnāṃ svarūpātmakam** iti bruvāno nyatākāra ity atra sasthītapurusam abhīvyanakti itarathā kṣaṇikatvasya hi sarvo nīlādīḥ svarūpaṃ ity abhidadhād itī | evam cā (ca) kṣaṇikasīyāpi na nīle 'bhāvāsvāsya tasya sarvanīlādivastīmatkatvenānyatākāratvāt | yena ca kṣaṇikam kalpitam na tena pratīnyatavastīmatka (kam) kalpitam ata eva nīlāgrāhī pratyakṣam kṣaṇikatvāksanīyatayor udīśam nīlamātre pramāṇam | tathā ca nīlāsāksāntakaparīhāreṇāvasthānaṃ kṣaṇikatvasīdheḥ prān nīcetum āśāyam itī nyāyabalāt prāptam |

evāñ cāvīrodhārtipavekace **dharmottare** sati apy ity kecid dvīyamanājapalmodadhīprabhṛtayo virodhacodyaparīhīrīṣasya parasparaparīhārashtīlakṣaṇam virodham parihārikurvatī tair ayam **kasya cānyatrābhāvāvasī[yaḥ]** || yo nyatākāro na tv anīyatākārah kṣaṇikatvādir itī **dharmottarasya** grantho na dr̥ṣṭo na cārthasya samīcīndhīsa (?) jñāta itī lakṣyate |

yady ayam aparīhārah, kas tatra parihāra itī cet | yathaitat parihīryate tathā **viśeṣīkhyāna** evāśmābhīr abhyadhāyīti tata evīpekṣītvayam | īha punar aprakṛtatvīn nocyata itī |

yadi nyatākāram vastu pariharati nānyatākāram, tarhi bhāvo nībhāvam parihṛtya tīṣṭhet tasyānyatākāratvād ity āśānkamāna īha **yady** evam itī | evāñ ced abhyupagamyate tadety arthāt | na kevalam kṣaṇikatvādīty **apīśabdah** | **katham** itī sīddhāntī |

yāvateī trītyāntapratīnīrūpako nīpīto 'tra yasmād ity asyārtho varṭtate | **vasturūpavīvikto** dr̥ṣṭyanīlādivabhāvarahita ākāro yasyeti vīgrahaḥ |

kalpītagrahanenāntad āha nībhāvo nāma kaścit pramāṇasīdho 'stī | kevalam kalpīkāyā buddhyā tathā samāropīta itī | yata evam tasmād **dr̥ṣṭam** pramāṇāvatgam **kalpitam** āgamāsarayenānyathā vā samāropītam | **anyatra** tato 'nyasmin nīlādu vānyītam, na nīlādyātmakam sat tatīravāśa(d) ity avasīyate | amum eva nīyām anyatāśīdānā āha **evam** itī | yathābhāvo nyatākāra eva kalpīto nānyatākāra evam nīyatvam apī sarvakālāvasthītyitvalakṣaṇam nyatākāram eva

[DhPr 206]

ata eva **lakṣaṇiko** 'yam **virodha** ucyate | **lakṣaṇam rūpaṃ vastūdnāṃ** prayojanam asyeti kṛtvā | **virodhena** hi **anena vastutatvaṃ vībhaktam** vyavasthāpyate | **ata** eva dr̥ṣṭyamāne rūpe yan nīśidhyate tad dr̥ṣṭyam evābhyupagahya nīśidhyate tathā hi --- **abhāvo** 'pi piśāco 'pi yadi pīte nīśeddhum īsyate **tadā dr̥ṣṭātmatayā** nīśedhya itī | **dr̥ṣṭvatvam** abhyupagamyā **dr̥ṣṭyanupalabdhēr** eva nīśedhaḥ | tathā ca **sati rūpe** paricchidyamāna ekasmīns tadabhāvo dr̥ṣṭyo vyavacchidyate | [590]yac ca tadabhāvavan nyatākāram

NOTES

[590] atha yattadābhāvavat pā(pī)ṭīd tat katham vyavacchidyate ity āha --- ti-

kalpitam, na tu sarvasya nīlādeḥ | akṣaṇikatvaṃ tu sarvasya nīlādeḥ svarūpātmakam sarvasyaivānekaśaṇāsthīyitvāt | na cāksanika eva nīyah, sato 'kāranasāksādeḥ kīyate eva tathātvāt | tathā **piśācatvam** apy assthīnāyamaścīvaktrādr̥ṣṭrūpasyaiva svarūpaṃ kalpitam itī | tasyāpi nīlākārtvān nīlādnā (ā) | **ayam** virodhaḥ | yad vā nyatāḥ pratīnyatā ākārah svābhāvo yasya sa tathā nīśedhenā**nyatākārah** | tadā tu sarvanīlādyantīmatkatvasarvanīlādyātmakatve nyatākārtvānyatākāratve vācyē | tena na kṣaṇikatvādu nyatākāratvasya prasaṅgaḥ | **sarveṣaṃ svarūpātmakam** itī ca vīvarānam arthabhedena neyam itī |

nanu cāneṅapī virodhena virodhīnoḥ sahāvasthānaṃ nīśidhyate | pīrvenāpī parasparaparīhāravasthānaṃ pratīpīdyata itī katham anyonyānyāntarbhāvā ity āśānkāyā **ekātmate** | **eo yasmādarthe** | virudhdyor ekātmānīśedhako virodha **ekātmavirodha** uktah | katham asya tathātvam ity āha --- **yayor** itī | **hīr** yasmādarthe |

yata etena virodhena virudhdyor ekātmatvam nīśidhyate **ata** evāśmād eva kāranāt | katham īdrīso virodho bhavātī **lakṣaṇīka**sābdenābhīdhyate ity āha **lakṣaṇam** itī | vībhaktasvarūpaṃ prayojanam vyavasthāpyatayā sādhyam, prayujyate anena itī vā prayojanam prayojakasya | **itī** kṛtvā evam vyutpādyā īdr̥ṣyā vyutpattyeti yāvāt |

katham etat prayojanam ity āha **virodhene** | **hīti** yasmāt | vībhaktam **anyena vībhaktam** yato 'neneti virodhena nīlāder vībhaktarūpavyavasthāpānād anyena sahaakītmayam nīśidhyate | **ata** evāśmād eva kāranāt | **dr̥ṣṭyamāne rūpe** pratīnyamāne vastusvarūpe yan **nīśidhyate** dr̥ṣṭyamāntmakatvena pratīśidhyate |

nanu dr̥ṣṭye vastunī dr̥ṣṭyāntarasya dr̥ṣṭyāvatbhyupagamapūrvako nīśedho yuko na tv adr̥ṣṭyasyē āśānkāyā **tathā hīti** | na kevalam bhāvā ity **apīśabdah** | na kevalam abhāvā ity **apīśabdah** | **dr̥ṣṭātmatayā** dr̥ṣṭyapītātmatayā **nīśedho** nīśeddhārthah, nīyam dr̥ṣṭyamānah pīthah, abhāvah piśāco vā tādr̥ṣṭyēnīpratībhāsanād ity evam nīśedhāt ity abhūprāyah | **hīr** hetau | dr̥ṣṭyanupalabdhēr evānyasya tādīmyenānyasmin nīśedhah |

atha syātī pratyakṣam evātra nīlasya pīṭmatābhāvāvayavahāram karoti | tat kim evam ucyate ? athoktam etad adr̥ṣṭīnām apī sattvasamjīḥyā na śakto vyavahārayitum itī cet | na | īha tādīmyanīśedhāt |

[DhPr 207]

rūpaṃ tad api dṛṣyaṃ vyavacchidyate | tataḥ svapracutyatvā pracutyamānto 'pi vyavacchinā itī ye parasparaparīhāraṣṭhānāpāḥ sarve te 'nena niḥḍhaikatvā itī | saty api cāsmīn virodhe saḥāvasthānaṃ syād api |

tato bhīnnavyāpārau virodhaḥ | ekena virodhena śiṭoḡaspaṣṭarṣayor ektavṇaṃ vāryate | anyena saḥāvasthānaṃ | bhīnnavyā[591] ca | sakale vastunyo avastunyo ca parasparaparīhāravirodhaḥ | vastunyo eva katipāye [592] saḥāvasthānavirodhaḥ | tasmād bhīnnavyāpārau bhīnnavyāyau ca | tato nānayoṃ anyonyāntarbhāvā itī ||

NOTES
[591] bhīnnavyāpārau
[592] saḥāvasthāna-

sa ca dvīvidho api virodho vaktrivasarvajātavyor na sambhavati III-76

ādhyeṇasidhe hy ayaṃ nyāyo na tu dṛṣyamānātmatānīśedha itī | satyam etat | kevalam atyantavimūḍham praty etad uktam ity adosaḥ | kim evaṃ sati siddhim ity āha **tathā ca tati** ekātmyasidhe sarvasya dṛṣyāmatayā niśedhaprakāre sati | **tadabhāvo** tasya paricheḍyamānasya svarūpasya nīlāder abhāvas **tadabhāvo** dṛṣyo dṛṣyāmakāḥ [71b] san vyavacchidyate tāditmyena nisidhyate | ayaṃ dṛṣyāmano nīlo nābhāvah tu charūṇa abhāvāruṇaprabhāsānād itī kṛtvā dṛṣyamānāpātmatayā niśedhād itī bhāvah |

bhavatu paricheḍyamānābhāvāsya dṛṣyāsya vyavacchedas tadavyabhicārinās tu niśedhe kā vārttety āha **yaḥ ceti** | apīśabdīrthās cakārah | tadabhāvo vidyate 'syeti tathā |

yati tadabhāvāvaṃs tāditmyena pratīdhyate tarhi kṣanikatvam api pūrvoktena nyāyena nīlābhāvavad itī tad api tāditmyatayā vyavacchedyam syād ity āha **niyatākāram** itī | etac ca pūrvam eva kṛtavyākhyānam | yato dvayor apy abhāvataḍvator dṛṣyamānātmatayā niśedhād dṛṣyayor eva niśedhas **tatas** tasmāt **svapracutyur** iva svābhāva iva **vyavacchinā** nisidhatāditmyāḥ | itīs tasmāt | **sarvagrahanaṃ** kāṛtsnyapratīpādanārtham | aneneti virodhena **niśiddham ektavṇaṃ** yeṣām itī vīgrahaḥ | **virodhe** parasparaparīhāraṣṭhāntmalakṣaṇe **saḥā**katra lokapratīśidhe deśe '**vasthānaṃ** sthītīḥ **syāt** | **apīḥ** sambhāvanāyām | yasmād anena virodhena naikatṛtvāsthānam nisidhyate kin tv ekātmyakatvam | pūrvvena caikatṛtvāsthānam na tv ekātmyakatvam |

tataḥ kāraṇād **bhīnnau** nāmabhūtau **vyāpārau** yayos tau tathoktau | bhīnnavyāpāratvam evānyor eketyādīnā sphuṭayati | na kevalaṃ vyāpārabhedād anyor bhedonapanāyāḥ | kin tu viśayabhedād apīḥ āha **bhīnnavyāyau** ceti | na kevalaṃ bhīnnavyāpārau bhīnnavyāyāv apīḥ apīśabdīrthās cakārah | bhīnnavyāyāvam eva darśayam āha **sakala** itī ||

bhavatīktalakṣaṇo dvīvidha eva virodhaḥ | tathāpy anyor anyatara eva virodho vaktrivasarvajātavyor bhavītyatīḥ āha **sa ceti** | **co** yasmāt so 'yam anantarokto dvīvidho nāsti | **apīr** atīśāye |

[DhPr 208]

sa cāyaṃ dvīvidho 'pi virodho vaktrivasarvajātavyor na sambhavati | na hy avīkalkāraṇāsya sarvajātavya vaktrībhāvād abhāvagatīḥ[593] | sarvajātavya hy adṛṣyaṃ | adṛṣṭāsya cābhāvo nāvāsīyate | tato nānena virodhagatīr bhavati |

NOTES
[593] gatīr itī

na ca vaktrīvaparihāreṇa sarvajātavya avasthītam | kāṣṭhādāyo hi[594] vaktrīvaparihṛtāḥ | teṣām api sarvajātavyaprasaṅgāt | nāpi sarvajātavyaparihāreṇa vaktrīvam | kāṣṭhādīnām api vaktrīvaprasaṅgāt | tata evāvirodhād [595]vaktrīvavidher na sarvajātavyeḥ ||

NOTES
[594] -dayo 'pi vaktr; -dayo 'pi hi vaktr
[595] vidhāne na sarva-

syād etat --- yadi nāsty eva virodho ghaṭapaṭayor iva syād api tayoh saḥāv asthītarāsanam[596] | saḥāvasthītyadarśanāt tu virodhagatīḥ | virodhāc[597] cābhāvagatīr ityāśākyāha ---

NOTES
[596] -darśanam | adarśanāt tu
[597] virodhādbhā

na ca[598]javiruddhavidher anupalabdhyā apy abhāvagatīḥ III-77

NOTES
[598] na ca viruddha-

tatrādīyasya tīvad abhāvam **na** hītyādīnā darśayati | hīti yasmāt | kuto nābhāvagatīr ity āha **sarvajātavyaḥ hīti** | hīr yasmāt | adṛṣṭāsyaḥpi kin nābhāvagatīr ity āha **adṛṣṭasyeti** | **co** yasmādarthe | yata evaṃ **tatas** tasmāt | **anena** vaktrīvena **virodhagatīr** nāsti tasya sarvajātavyasyeti arthāḥ |

dvīvītyasya virodhasya [abhāvam] pratīpādayam āha **na ceti** | **caḥ** pratīśedhasamuccaye | upapattīm āha **kāṣṭheti** | hīr yasmāt | kuto **vaktrīvaparihāreṇa sarvajātavya nāvasthītam** ity āha **teṣām api** kāṣṭhādīnām **sarvajātavya prasāṅgāt** prasakṭeh | kutas teṣām tathātvaprasāṅga ity āśākyā yojanīyam **kāṣṭhādāya** itī | hīr yasmāt | **kāṣṭhādāyo vaktrīvena** vacanasākyā **parīhṛtās** tyakāḥ | vaktrīvam eva sarvajātavyaparihāreṇa vyavasthītam bhavītyatīḥ āha **nāpīti** | **apīḥ** pratīśedhasamuccaye | atrāpi tām evopapatīm āha **kāṣṭheti** | ihāpi kāṣṭhādāyo hi sarvajātavyena parīhṛtā itī drasṭavyam |

syād etat vaktrivasarvajātavyoh parasparaparīhāraṣṭhāntmalakṣaṇatāvirodhe 'pi kā kṣatīr yena tamīśedhaḥ kṛtāḥ | tathā hy anyonyaparīhārenāvasthāne 'pi yad vaktrīvam tat sarvajātavyaṃ mā bhūt, sarvajātavyaṃ vā vaktrīvam | tayos tv ekrasṭhīr aviruddhaiva | tad anantaram evoktam **dharmottareṇa saty api cāsmīn virodhe saḥāvasthānaṃ syād apti** |

tad etad asat | yeṣām hi vaktrīvasarvajātvalakṣaṇau dharmīno bhīmāv eva dharmau teṣām idam śobhate na tu tathāgūṭānām dharmadharmīnor vāstavam abhedam icchātām | tathā hi yadi vaktrīvam sarvajātavyaparihṛtam

[DhPr 209]

na cāvīruddhavidher itī **anupalabdhyā** apy nāyām **viruddhavidhīḥ** yady api[599] saḥāvasthānānupalambhas tathāpi na tayoṃ virodhaḥ | yasmān na saḥānupalambhamātrād **virodho** 'pi tu dvayor upalabhyamānayoṃ [600]nivartyanivartakabhāvāsāyāt | tasmād **anupalambhāv** api na vaktrīvavidhe **viruddhavidhīḥ**[601] | ato '**smān** nānyasyābhāvagatīḥ ||

NOTES
[599] yady api ca
[600] nivartya-
[601] vaktrīvavīruddhavidhīḥ

tathā na vaktrīvad rāgādīmatvagatīḥ | yato yadi vacanādī rāgādīnām kāryam syād vacanāde rāgādīgatīḥ syāt | rāgādīnīrttau vacanādīnīrttīḥ[602] syāt | na ca kāryam | kutaḥ ---

NOTES
[602] vacanānīrttīḥ

rāgādīnām vacanādes ca kāryakāranabhāvāsīddheḥ III-78

rāgādīnām vacanādes ca kāryakāranabhāvāsīddheḥ kāraṇān na kāryam [ato 'smān na gatīḥ ||

mā bhūd rāgādīkārya vacanaṃ saḥācārī tu bhavati | tato rāgādau saḥācārīnī nivṛtte nivartate[603]vacanam ity āśākyāha ---

NOTES
[603] nivartīsyate

arthāntarasya[604]cākirānasya nivṛttau na vacanāder nivṛtīḥ III-79

NOTES
[604] vā kirāna-; vā 'kirāna-

arthāntarasya [605]cākirānasya nivṛttau saḥācārīvadārśanamāteḇa nānyasya vacanāder nivṛtīḥ | ato vaktrīvam bhaved rāgādīvirahās ca ||

NOTES
[605] vā kirāna-; vā 'kirāna-

itī sandīgdhavyātreko[606]anaikāntīko vacanādīḥ III-80

NOTES
[606] sandīgdhavyāvṛtṭe[ti] kā 'nai-

syāt tadā vaktṛvāsya vaktur abhedhī sarvajñatvasya ca sarvajñād, vaktvaiva savajño na syāt, sarvajña eva vā vakteti yuktam anayoh parasparaparīhārsthitalakṣaṇatābbhāvapratīpādanam iti |

yadi nāsty eva virodhaḥ sāhānavasthānalakṣaṇa iti draṣṭavyam | anyathā **ghaṭapaṭayor** dr̥ṣṭāntatā na syāt | upasamhāre cāyam artho vyaktikārisyate | uktam viruddhatve sahāvasthānādarśanam kāraṇam, tat kim evam ucyate ity āśāṅkyāha **yady apī | tathāpī** tenāpī prakāreṇa | **ato** hetor asmād vaktṛtvād **anyasya** sarvajñatvasya **nābhāvapatipattih** ||

yathā vaktṛtvād asarvajñatvagatir nāstī tathā vaktṛtvād rāgādīmatvāsyāpī gatir nāstī jñāpīyisur āha **tatheti | ādigrahaṇād** dveśādirāgrahaḥ |

rāgādīśābdasannidhānād rāgādī **sahacārī**ti boddhavyam | yathā sandīghavipakṣavyāvṛttikasādhanaśoṣa tathā prāg evābbhitam iti na punar ucyate ||

[DhPr 210]

itśābdas tasmādarthe | [607]tasmād asarvajñatvaviparyayād vipakṣāt sarvajñatvād, rāgādīmatvaviparyayād arāgādīmatvāt sandīgho vyatireko vacanādēḥ ||[608] ato 'naikāntiko vacanādih ||

NOTES

[607] tasmād asarvajñatvāvītarāgatvaviparyayād vipakṣāt sarvajñatvā(vā)virāgādīmatvāt sandīgho; tasmād asarvajñarāgādīmatvaviparyayāt vipakṣāt sarvajñatvād arāgādīmatvāc ca sandīgho
[608] vacanādih

evam ekaikarūpādisiddhasandehē hetuṣoṅ ākhyāya dvayor dvayo rūpayor asiddhisandehē hetuṣoṅ vaktumāma[609] āha ---

NOTES

[609] kāmā

dvayo rūpayor viparyayasiddhau viruddhaḥ III-81

dvayor[610] iti | *dvayo rūpayor viparyayasiddhau sattyām viruddhaḥ* ||

NOTES

[610] dvayo

trīṇiṃ ca rūpāni sanī | tuto viśeṣajñāpanārtham[611]āha ||

NOTES

[611] jñānārtha-

kayor dvayoh III-82

kayor dvayor iti ||

viśiṣṭe rūpe darśayati ---

sapakṣe sattvasya, asapakṣe ca asattvasya, yathā kṛtakatvam prayatnānantariyakatvam ca nityatve sādhye viruddho hetvābhāṣā III-83

sapakṣe sattvasya, asapakṣe ca asattvasya viparyayasiddhāv itī[612] sambandhaḥ | **kṛtakatvam** itī svabhāvahetuḥ | **prayatnānantariyakatvam** itī kāryahetuḥ[613] | **prayatnānantariyakaśābdena**[614] hi prayatnānantaram janma jñānaṃ ca prayatnānantariyakam ucyate | janma jāyamānasya svabhāvah | **jñānaṃ** jñeyasya kāryam | tad āha prayatnānantaram **jñānaṃ**[615] gr̥hyate | [616]tena kāryahetuḥ |

NOTES

[612] siddhir iti
[613] kāryahetoh
[614] -katvasā-
[615] prayatnānantariyakatvagrāhakaṃ --- ti-
[616] tataḥ kā-

sarvān aikāntikaprārān uktvā viruddhatvākyam hetuṣoṅ abhidhāno **vānīkākāṅg**syābbhiprāyam **evam** ityādīnī darśayati |

vyaktibhedavivakṣasyā **hetuṣoṅ** itī bahuvacanenāha ||

viśiṣṭe rūpe dve **darśayati** | yadi dvāv apī svabhāvahetū tadā kim dvayābbhidhānena? ekenāpī svabhāvahetunā viruddhatvasya darśitātvyāśāṅkyā samarthanam āha --- **kṛtakatvam** itī | nanu svabhāvahetutvena prayatnānantariyakatvam anyatra darśitam | tat katham anenaivam ucyate ity āha --- **prayatneti** | **hir** yasmāt | **prayatnasya** puruṣavyāpārasya **nantaram** avyavahitam **janma jñānaṃ** ca tad viśyam ucyate |

[DhPr 211]

etau hetū nityatvae sādhye viruddhau hetvābhāṣau ||

kasmāt punar etau viruddhāv ity āha ---

anayoh sapakṣe asattvam, asapakṣe ca sattvam itī viparyayasiddhiḥ[617] III-84

NOTES

[617] -ddhir iti

anayor itī | **sapakṣe** hi[618] nitye kṛtakatvprayatnānantariyakatvayor asattvam eva nīcitam | anitye vipakṣe eva **sattvam** nīcitam itī viparyayasiddhiḥ ||

NOTES

[618] hi --- om.

kasmāt punar viparyayasiddhāv apy etau viruddhāv ity āha ---

etau ca sādhyaviparyayasādhanaḥ viruddhau III-85

etau ca sādhyaviparyayasādhanaḥ --- anityatvam sādhyataḥ | tataḥ[619] **sādhyaviparyayasādhanaḥ viruddhau** ||

NOTES

[619] tataḥ --- om.

yadi sādhyaviparyayasādhanaḥ viruddhāv etau, uktaṃ ca parārthānumāne sādhyam, na tv anuktaṃ; iṣṭam ca anuktaṃ | ato 'nya iṣṭavighātakṛd ābhyām itī darśayano āha ---

[620]janu ca trītyo api istavighātakṛd viruddhaḥ III-86

NOTES

[620] tatra ca

nanu ca trītyo api viruddha utkah[621] || uktaṃviparyayasādhanaḥ dvau | trītyo 'yam iṣṭasya śabdenāmūrttasya[622]vighātam karoti viparyayasādhanaḥ itī **iṣṭavighātakṛd** ||

NOTES

[621] **pramāṇa**vinīścayādau --- ti-
[622] vidhānam

tam udāharati ---

yathā parārthās cakṣurādayaḥ saṃghātatvāc chayanāsānādyāṅgavad itī III-87

namu **prayatnānantariyaka**[tva]śabda upāttas tat kīm **prayatnānantariyaka**śabdasārtha ucyate ity āha --- **prayatnānantariyakatvam** itī prayatnānantariyakatvasābdenāpi tad evoktaṃ vastuta ity arthaḥ | **tena** śabdena dvayasābhidhāne kadā svabhāvasābhidhānam kadā kāryasyety āśānkya **janmetyādinā** vibhājate | yato jñānasāṅgyā abhidhānam **tat** tasmād **īha** viruddhoḍāharaṅgākrame |

anupalambhas tv anyor evāntarbhātatvān na prthag upadarśitaḥ | etayor udāhṛtaylor eva so 'pi sujñāna itī bhāva unneyaḥ |

lakṣyate cāyam **śāḍḍya**śāyab --- sapakṣāvṛtau satyāṃ vyāpṛtī'vyāpṛtā vā vipakṣāvṛtau viruddha eveti darśayitum ubhayopādānam | anyathā kṛtakatvamītre pradarśite sapakṣāvṛtau vipakṣavyāpaka eva yab sa viruddho na tu prayatnānantariyakavad yo vipakṣavyāpṛtī śānkā syāt | tathā

[DhPr 212]

yatheti | **cakṣurādaya** itī dharmā | paro 'rthah prayojanam [623]parārthah prayajakaḥ saṃskārya upakartavyo yeṣām te **parārthāḥ** --- itī sādhyam | **saṃghātatvāt** sañcitarūpatsād itī hetuḥ | cakṣurādayo hi pramāṅgusañcitarūpāḥ[624] | tateḥ saṃghātarūpā ucyante | **śayanam āsanam** cidir yasya **tacchayanāśanādī** | tad evāṅgam puruṣopabhogaḍvāt | ayaṃ vyāpṛtipradarśanaṃviṣayo drṣṭāntaḥ | atra hi parārthena saṃghatavā[625] vyāpṛtam | yataḥ [626]śayanāsānādayaḥ saṃghātarūpāḥ puruṣasya bhogino bhavanty upakarakā itī parārthā ucyante ||

NOTES

[623] paro 'rthah prayojanam sam-
[624] -samcajarūpāḥ
[625] saṃghātatvam
[626] śayanādayaḥ

katham ayaṃ iṣṭāiḡhātakarḍ ity āha ---

tadiṣṭāsaṃghataparārthavyāparyayasādhanād viruddhaḥ III-88

tadiṣṭāsaṃghataparārthavyāparyayasādhanād itī asaṃghate viṣaye parārthyam asaṃghataparārthyam[627] | **tasya śāḅhyasya** vācina iṣṭam asaṃghataparārthya **tadiṣṭāsaṃghataparārtham** | tasya **vyāparyayaḥ** saṃghataparārthyaṃ nāma | tasya **sādhanād viruddhaḥ** |

NOTES

[627] -rthyam | iṣṭāsaṃghataparārthyam tasya **śāḅhyasya** vācina iṣṭāsaṃghata parārthyam

'ātmā asti' itī bruvāṅab **śāḅkyah** 'kuta etad' itī paryanuyukto **baudhdhenedam ātmanah siddhaye pramāṅgam āha** | tasmād asaṃghatasātmāna upakāratvaṃ sādhyam cakṣurādīnām | ayaṃ tu hetur vyāparyavyāpṛtaḥ | yasmād yo yasypakārakāḥ sa tasya janakaḥ | jānyamānas ca yugapat krameṇa vā bhavati[628] saṃghataḥ | tasmāt parārthās cakṣurādayaḥ [629]saṃghataparārthā itī siddham ||

NOTES

[628] -bhavati
[629] cakṣurādaya itī saṃghata-

prayatnānantariyakatvamītre pradarśite sapakṣāvṛtvāṃ avyāpṛtyaiva yo vipakṣe varitate sa eva viruddho nānya itī śānkā syāt, etāvāpi [72b] viparyayasiddher upapattēḥ | yadi tu kāryahetur udāhṛta ity ucyate, tadānupalabdhir apy udāhṛtatvāyā syāt | na ca tasyāṃ tatāntarbhāvīn nodāharaṅgam itī yuktam, anyayāḍipradarśane 'pi anudāharaṅgaprasaṅgāt | evaṃ **dharmottareṇa** katham na vyākhyātam itī na pratīmaḥ ||

arthaśabdah prayojane vṛttas tasya ca prayojayāḍitī vyutpattāy prayojakaśabdābhilāpyatvam ity abhipreya **parārthah prayojaka** ity uktaḥ | parasmīn arthah prayojanam yeṣām itī gamakatvād vyadhikaraṅgababuvṛthau tu sarvaṃ samājasaṃ kevalam anena tatthā na vyākhyātam itī na vidmah | **aṅgam** nimitam | kasya tad aṅgam ity ucyata ity āha --- **puruṣeti** ||

krameṇa yugapat vā 'pi dvedhāpy **asaṃghataṃ** drāṣṭavyam |

kutaḥ punar asaṃghataviṣayam parārthyam iṣṭam **śāḅkyā**śāyikhyata ity āśānkyaḥ **ātmeti** | asaṃghatopakāratvam tāvāc cakṣurādīnām tenāisṭavyam anyathā 'tmā 'siddheḥ | yac ca tad asaṃghatarūpam sa evātmety abhiprāyēpaktam **asaṃghatasātmāna** itī ||

DhPr 213]

ayaṃ ca viruddha ācāryaḍīnāṅgenoktaḥ ---

sa[630] īha kasmān na uktaḥ III-89

NOTES

[630] īha --- om.

sa **kasmād vārttikakāreṇa** satā tvayā **na uktaḥ?** itara[631] āha ---

NOTES

[631] vārttikakāre --- ti-

anayor antarbhāvat III-90

anayor eva sādhyaviparyayasāadhanayor antarbhāvāt |

nanu oktaviparyayaṃ na sādhyati | tat katham ukta viparyayasāadhanayor evāntarbhāva ity āha ---

na hy ayam ābhyaṃ sādhyaviparyayasāadhanatvena bhidyate III-91

na hy ayam iti | hīti yasmādarthe | yasmād *ayam iṣṭavidhatakṛdābhyaṃ* hetubhyāṃ sādhyaviparyayaṣya[632] *sāadhanatvena bhidyate* | yathā tau sādhyaviparyayasāadhanau tathā 'yam apiti | ukta viparyayaṃ tu sādhyatu[633] vā mā vā kim ukta viparyayasāadhanena | tasmād anyor evāntarbhāvāḥ ||

NOTES

[632] viparyayasādha-
[633] sādhyatu mā vā

nanu cōktaṃ eva sādhyam[634] tat katham sādhyaviparyayasāadhanatvenābheda ity āha ---

NOTES

[634] sādhye

na hi iṣṭauktayoḥ sādhyatvena kaścīd viśeṣa iti III-92

na hīti yasmād *iṣṭauktayoḥ* [635] *parasparasmāt sādhyatvena na kaścīd viśeṣa* bheda iti | tadmād anyor evāntarbhāva ity upasapsarāḥ |

NOTES

[635] parasparasya

pravādinō hi yaj jūjūṣitāṃ tat prakaraṇāpānnaṃ | yac ca prakaraṇāpānnaṃ tat sādhanecchayā viśayikṛtāṃ sādhyam iṣṭam uktaṃ uktaṃ vā, na tūktamātram eva sādhyam | tenāviśeṣa iti ||

dvayo rūpayor ekasya asiddhāv aparasya ca sandeḥe anaikāntikaḥ III-93

dvayo rūpayor[636] viparyayasiddhau virurddha uktaḥ | [637] tayoḥ tu dvayor madhya ekasyāsiddhau, aparasya ca sandete 'naikāntikaḥ ||

NOTES

[636] rūpayor asiddhau virurddhāḥ
[637] anayos tu dvayor; anayor dvayor

itara iti codakādanyo *xiāntikāṃ* ity arthāt |

na hy aktaviparyayasādhakatvena virurddha ucyate | kin tarhi? sādhyaviparyayasādhakatvena | tūsmāt kim ukta viparyayasāadhanenety uktaṃ ||

tam eva sādhyatenābhedam sādhyann āha --- *prativādinō hīti* | hīr yasmādarthe | *tena* sādhyecchayā viśayikṛtamāstasya sādhyatvenāviśeṣo 'bhedah ||

[DhPr 214]

kūḍṛṣō 'sāv ity āha ---

yathā *vītarāgaḥ*[638] kaścīt sarvajñō vā, vakṛtvād itī[639] | vyatireko atra asiddhāḥ, sandigdho anvayaḥ III-94

NOTES

[638] kaścīt --- om.
[639] vakṛtvāt | vya-

yatheti | vigato rāgo yasya sa *vītarāgaḥ* ity ekam sādhyam | *sarvajñō* veti dvītiyam | *vakṛtvād itī* hetuḥ | *vyatireko atrāsiddha* itī | svātmany eva sarāge cāsarvajñe ca vipakṣe vakṛtvāṃ drṣṭam | ato 'siddho vyatekaḥ | sandigdho anvayaḥ ||

kuta ity āha ---

sarvajñavītarāgayor viprakarṣād vacanādes tatra sattvam asattvam vā sandigdham III-95

sapakṣabhūtayōḥ *sarvajñavītarāgayor viprakarṣād ity* atindriyatvād *vacanāder* indriyagamyaśyāpi *tatra* atindriyayoḥ sarvajñatvavi[ḥ]vā[ḥ]vītarāgayōḥ *sattvam asattvam vā sandigdham* | tatas ca na jāyate kīp vakṛtvāt sarvajña uta nety anaikāntikam itī ||

sampratī dvayor eva sandeḥe 'naikāntikam vaktum āha ---

anayor eva dvayo rūpayōḥ sandeḥe anaikāntikaḥ III-96

anayor eva --- anvayavyatirekarūpayōḥ sandeḥāt saṃśayahetuḥ |

udāharaṇam[640] ---

NOTES

[640] udāharaṇam yathā; udāharaṇam ca

yathā[641] śātmakam jīvacchariṃ prāpādimattvād itī[642] III-97

NOTES

[641] yathā --- om.
[642] matvāt |

yatheti[643] | sahātmanā varttate *śātmakam* itī sādhyam | *śarīram* itī dharmī | *jīvad* grahaṇam dharmivīśeṣaṇam | mṛte hy ātmānam necchati |

NOTES

[643] yatheti --- om.

prāpāḥ [644] *śvasādāya ādir* yasonmeṣanimēśādeḥ prāpādharmasya sa *prāpāḥ* | sa yasyāsti tat prāpādimat jīvacchariṃ | tasya bhāvas tattvam | tasmād ity eṣa hetuḥ | ayam asādāharaṇaḥ saṃśayahetur upapādāyitavyaḥ ||

NOTES

[644] prānā āsvā-

jīvat prānān dhārayac ca tac chariṃ ceti vighraḥ | unmeśaḥ cakṣur vikāśa ādir yasya *nimeśādes* tasya *prāpādharmasya* jīvadarmasya | *asādāharaṇaḥ* sapakṣavipakṣāvṛtteḥ | vivādādhyāsitasyaiva dharmiṇo dharmā ity arthaḥ | asādāharaṇavād eva *saṃśayahetur* itī hetubhāvena viśeṣaṇam ||

[DhPr 215]

pakṣadharmasya ca dvābhyaṃ kāraṇābhyaṃ saṃśayaheturvam | saṃśayaviśayau yāv ākārau tābhyāṃ sarvasya vastunaḥ saṃgrahāt | tayoḥ ca vyāpakayor ākārayor ekatṛpī vṛtṭyanīśayāt | [645] yābhyāṃ hy ākāraḥ sarvaṃ vastu na saṃgrhyate tayoḥ ākārayo na saṃśayaḥ | prakāraṇatarasambhāve hi pakṣadharmo dharmiṇam aviyuktam dvayor ekena dharmeṇ darśayitum na śaknyāt | ato na saṃśayahetuḥ syāt | dvayor dharmayor aniyatam bhāvam darśayan saṃśayahetuḥ | dvayor tv aniyatam api bhāvam darśayitum aśakto [646] 'pratipattihetuḥ | niyatam tu[647] bhāvam darśayan [648] samyag hetur virurddho vā syāt | tasmād [649] yābhyāṃ sarvaṃ vastu saṃgrhyate tayoḥ [650] saṃśayahetur yadi tayoḥ ekatṛpī sambhāvanīśayo na syāt | sadbhāvanīśayo tu yadi ekatra niyatasattānīśayo hetur[651] virurddho vā syāt | aniyatasattānīśayo tu sādāharaṇānaikāntika, sandigdha vipakṣavyāvṛtikaḥ, sandigdhanāvayo 'siddhavyatireko vā syāt | ekatṛpī tu

NOTES

[645] yakābhyām
[646] śāsvavīśādi --- ī-
[647] tu --- om.
[648] samyag --- om.
[649] yakābhyām

[650] taylor ākārāyoh sam
[651] -yor viruddho hetur vā syāt

katham punar ayam samśayahetur utpādayitum śakyate yāvata nāsmāt sūtmakatvasyānūtmakatvasya vā pratipatti jīyate | tato 'pratipatti evāśādhāna ity uddiyotakaramatam āśākyo yatra (yat na) hly uktam vīritikarṇā tad avatīrayitum bhūmikām racayann āha --- pakṣadharmasyeti | co yasmādarthe | pakṣasya dharmasya tato dvābhyāṃ kārāṅgābhyāṃ nimittābhyāṃ | sarvasya nīśeṣasya saṃgrahāḥ jñāpānāt | taylor vyāpakayor ākārāyoh sūtmakatvānūtmakatvākhyayor viśayabhūtaḥ ekatrāpi viśaye 'nīśeṣyāt tasya pakṣādharmasyety arthāt |

namu samśayamānyor ākārāyoh sarvavastuvyāpanena kim? yena tathātvam tayo upavarnyata ity āha --- yābhyām iti | hīti yasmāt | katham punas taylor ākārāyo na samśaya ity āha --- prakārantareti | hīr yasmādarthe | pakṣadharmāḥ san dharmīṅaṃ tam pakṣam dvayor ekena dharmeṇa sūtmakatvākhyena anātmvākhyena vā | anvīyuktāṃ yuktam sambaddham iti yāvāt | na śaknoīti darśayitum prakārantareṇa sambandhasya tasya sambhavāt | yata evam atah sa pakṣadharmo na samśayahetuḥ syāt | taylor ākārāyor iti sāmārbhāt |

atha katham sūtmakatvānūtmakatve dvau dharmā darśayann api samśayahetur ucyata ity āha --- dvayor iti | darśayann[73a] iti hetau śatur vidhānād aniyatabhāvapradaśanād ity artho bodhdhavyah |

namu niyatābhāvam adarśayann apratipattihetur evāyāyam yujyata ity āha --- dvayos tv iti | tuśabdo yasmādarthe | niyatapradaśakasyāpi kiṃ na tathātvam ity āha --- niyatvatvam(yatam) tv iti | tuḥ pūrvavad viśeṣanārtho vā | yasmād evaṃ tasmād hetoh |

niyato 'nyatānugāmī sattānīśeṣo yasya sa tathā | viruddho 'pi viparyaye samyaghetur evety ekatra sattānīśeṣe viruddho vā syād ity uktam |

[DhPr 216]

vṛtṭyanīśeṣyād aśādhāraṇānikāntiko bhavati | tato 'śādhāraṇānikāntikasānānikāntikatve hetudvayam darśayitum āha ---

na hi[652]sūtmakanirātmakābhyām anyo rāsīr asti yatrāyam[653]prāñādir vartate (varteta)III-98

NOTES

[652] sūtmakanātmakā-
[653] yatra prāñā; prāñādir vartteta

na hīti | saḥātmanā varttate sūtmakāḥ | niśkrāntāna ātmā yasmāt sa nirātmakāḥ | [654]tābhyām yasmān nānyo rāsīrasti | kiṃbhūtaḥ? yatrāyam vastudharmāḥ prāñādir vartteta, tasmād ayam [655]bhavati samśayahetuḥ ||

NOTES

[654] ābhyām
[655] -dayam dvayor bhavati

kasmād anyarśiyabhāva ity āha ---

ātmāno[656]vṛtṭivavacchedābhyāṃ[657]sarvasaṃgrahād III-99

NOTES

[656] ātmavṛtti-
[657] sarvasya saṃ-

ātmāno vṛtṭiḥ sadbhāvo vyavacchedo 'bhāvah | tābhyāṃ sarvasya vastuṇāḥ saṃgrahāḥ kroḍi karaṇāt | yatra hy ātmā asti tat sūtmakam | [658]anyan nirātmakam | tato nānyo rāsīrasti --- [659]iti samśayahetuvakāraṇam ||

NOTES

[658] tad anyan ni-
[659] iti --- om.

yadāikatvaiva sattānīśeṣo viruddho vā syād ity uktam, yadāikatvaiva sattānīśeṣo nāsti tadā kā vārttety āha --- aniyateḥ | tur viśeṣārthah | aniyato 'traivīyam varttata ity evam rūpānyamāśūno yah sattānīśeṣasya tasmin sati | yadobhayatra sattānīśeṣas tadā sapakṣāvīpakṣasādhāranatvāt sādīhāranah, yadā tu vīpakṣavṛttisambhāvānyāṃ anīśeṣyānīyatya)sattānīśeṣas tadā sandīghahvīpakṣavyāvṛttikah | yadā punah sapakṣe vṛttisandehānīyatya)sattānīśeṣas tadā sandīghadūhānīyasādhāvyatīrakah | yadā tu sapakṣāpakṣayor ekatrāpi sattānīśeṣo nāsti tadā sapakṣāpakṣāvṛtter aśādhāraṇah | etad evāha --- ekatrāpīti | yataḥ pakṣādharmas yoktābhyāṃ kārāṅgābhyāṃ samśayahetutvam tatas tsmāt darśayitum darśayīśmīti matvā |

rāśiḥ prakārah | vastudharmatvam ca prāñāder avastuni śāśavīśānād āvavṛtteḥ | yato rāśyantarābhāvas tasmāt kārāṅgāṃ prāñādimatvākhyo hetuh | tayoḥ sūtmakanirātmakayoh |

sādhāraṇasya dharmasya samśayahetutve dve kāraṇe | tātrāmunā nahyīdīnā mīlena samśayaviśayābhyām ākārābhyām sarvavastusaṃgraha ekam kārāṇam uktam | nāpy anyayor ityīdīnā tu taylor ekatrāpi vṛtṭyanīśeṣo dvītyaṃ kārāṇam uktam itī darśayitum āha --- samśayeti |

[DhPr 217]

prakārahāyāṃ [660]sarvavastusaṃgrahaṃ pratīpādyā dvītyam āha ---

NOTES

[660] sarvasaṃgraham

nāpy anyayor ekatra vṛtṭinīśeṣaḥ III-100

nāpy anyayor sūtmakanātmakayor madhya ekatra sūtmake 'nātmake[661] vā vṛtter sadbhāvāsyā nīśeṣo 'sti | dvāv api rāsī tyaktvā na varttate prāñādiḥ, vastudharmatvāt | tatāś cānyayor eva varttate[662] ity etāvad eva jñātam | viśeṣe tu vṛtṭinīśeṣo nāstīty ayam arthah[663] ||

NOTES

[661] -ke nirātmake
[662] varttate etāvad
[663] nāstīty arthah

tad āha ---

[664]sūtmakatvena anātmakatvena vā prasiddhe prāñāder asiddhe[665] III-101

NOTES

[664] sūtmakatvena nirātmaka-
[665] asiddhis tābhyām na vyatīricyate

[666]sūtmakatvena anātmakatvena vā viśeṣeṇa yukte prasiddhe nīśeṣe vastuni prāñāder dharmasya[667] sarvavastuvyāpinoḥ prakārayor ekatra niyatāsadbhāvāyāsiddher anaikāntikāḥ, anīśeṣatvāt |

NOTES

[666] sūtmakatvena nirātmaka-
[667] dharmasyāsiddher anaikāntiko 'nīśeṣatvāt

tad evam aśādhāraṇasya dharmasyānaikāntikatva kārāṅgadvayam abhīhitam ||

prakārahāyāṃ ātmavavacchedarūpābhyām ākārābhyām | vṛtṭiḥ pravṛtṭir arthāt bhāva evāvāśiṣhata ity abhīprāyēna --- vṛtṭeḥ sādabhāvāsyeti |

yady evam taylor na varttata ity eva kiṃ na syāt? tadā ca katham samśayahetur itī āśākyo yādīśo 'syārtho 'bhīpretas tam sphūṭayitum āha --- dvāvāpīti | kuto na varttata ity āha --- vastudharmatvāt iti | prāñāder (prāñāder) iti vibhaktivīpariṅgāmena sambandhanīyam | vastunā vā 'vāsyam sūtmakena 'nātmakena vā bhāvayam itī bhāvah |

tato vastusatvena siddhaparītyāgenānyatrāvṛtteḥ kārāṅgāt | anyoḥ sūtmakanātmakayoh | eva kārenānyatrā(trā) vṛtṭinīśeḥdam spaṣṭayate | hīr etāvābhā svarūpaṃ darśayati | yad idam anantaroktam etat parimāṇam yasya prameyasya tad etāvad vastutattvam nīśitum | kutas tarhi nāsyā vṛtṭinīśeṣa ity āha --- viśeṣe tv itī | viśeṣe viśiṣṭe prakāre | tur imām avasthām bhedaṅgāt itī | tena sūtmakatva(sūtmaka) evānātmaka evety arthah | vṛtṭeḥ svabhāvāya prāñāder itī prakāranāt | hīr evamarthe | artho 'bhīdheyo yasya 'nāpy anyayor ekatra vṛtṭinīśeṣaḥ' ity asya maulasya vākyaṣyety arthāt ||

yasmāḍ evam etad vaktum yujyate, nānyathā tattasmāḍ [73b] āha **yāntikakāraḥ** | kim āḥey āha **sātmēti** | **tad evam** ityādinopasamharati | evam ca vyācakṣāṇena [na] mūya svāntanryeṇa **pakṣadharmasyetyādinā**

[DhPr 218]

pakṣadharmā ca **bhavan**[668] sarvaḥ **sādhāraṇo** 'sādhāraṇo va bhavaty anaikāntikaḥ | **tasmāḍ upasamhāravyājena pakṣadharmatvaṃ darśayati** ---

NOTES
[668] bhavat sarvaḥ

tasmāḍ jīvaccharāsambandhī prānādīḥ sātmakād anātmakāc ca sarvasmāḍ vyāvrttatvena asiddheḥ tūbhyām[669]na vyatiricyate III-102

NOTES
[669] nāsiddhīḥ ||; "tūbhyām" ityādi --- om

tasmāḍ ityādinā | **jīvaccharāsaṃbandhī pakṣadharmā ity arthaḥ** | **yasmāt tayor ekatṛāpi na nivr̥ttinīcayas tasmāt tūbhyām na vyatiricyate** |

vastudharme hi sarvasvayūpiniḥ **prakārayor** ekatranīyatāsadbhāvo nīcātaḥ **prakāraṅtārān** nivarttete | **ata evāha**[670] --- **sātmakād anātmakāc ca sarvasmāḍ vastuno vyāvrttatvena asiddher iti** | **prāpādīḥ** tāvāt kutāścīd ghaṭḍer nivr̥tta eva | **tata etīvad avasātup śakyam** --- **sātmakād anātmakād** vā **kiyato nivr̥ttaḥ** | **sarvasmāt** [671] **tu nivr̥tto nāvastate** | **tato na kutāścīd vyatirekaḥ** ||

NOTES
[670] -kāraṅtārān nivarttate | tata evāha; -kāraṅtārān nivarttata | tata evāha
[671] tu --- om.

'sādhāraṇasya samśayaheturvanimitadvyayam ādito darśitam | kim tarhi? **yāntikakāraḥ** vaitadabbhiḥtam iti darśitam ||

nānu cīcādhāraṇasya prānāder anaikāntikatvakāraṇasvayamanantaroctam abhidhīyatīm | **tasmāḍ** ityādinā tu śārīrasambandhitvam asya kasmāḍ ācāryaḥ darśayatyāśāṅkīm nirīcīkr̥ṣṭuḥ **pakṣadharmā** ce tyādinopakramate | **ce yasmād**arthe | **apakṣadharmatvasiddhivākyām** anyām eva doṣajīṭim anuśnūta itī bhāvāḥ **pakṣadharmatvaṃ pradarśayato yāntikakāraḥ**yonneyaḥ | **vāśabdenīyataprabhedē** 'nāśhīm darśayati | **na tvasādhāraṇātikhyaṃ pakṣāntaram**, sandīghavipakṣavyāvrttikāder asaṅgrahaprasāṅgāt | **yasmād** apksadharmo nānāikāntika upavartatēnūbhīpāryeṇa **tasmāt kāmāt** | **darśayati** prakāśayati |

kēna darśayatyāśāṅkīyām āha --- **tasmāḍ ityādinēti** | pakṣadharmatvapradarśanam tu **jīvaccharāsambandhīti** vacanam draṣṭavyam | **tasmāḍ** ity anena yasmādītyāḍkṣiptam darśayann āha --- **yasmād** itī | **ekatrāpi na vrt̥tinīcayas** tasya prānāder ity arthāt | **tasmāt** kāraṅtāt **tūbhyām** sātmakatvānātmakatvābhyām **na vyatiricyate** na nivarttate, tadāsamsparśi na bhavātīti yāvāt |

tayor ekatra vrt̥tinīcāyē 'pi katham tūbhyām na vyatiricyata ity āha --- **vastv itī** | hīti yasmādarthe | **prakārayos** tadvrt̥tivyavacchedarīpāyoh svarūpāyorākārayor itī yāvāt | **tayor** dharma **ekatranīyatāḥ** 'atirāvīyam varttata itī niyamāvān' **sadbhāvāḥ** satvvaṃ yasya sa tathā | **prakāraṅtārān** niyatāsadbhāvavisayād anyasamādākarāt | **nivarttete** nivartitum arthāti, tan na samxpṣētīti yāvāt | **ekatra vrt̥tinīcāyāc** ca nīyam tathēy abhiprāyāḥ |

yata evam etad bhavati, na cāyam prānāḍīḥ tathā, **ata evāhācāryāḥ** | kim āḥey āha --- **sātmakād** ityādi | **sarvasmād** itī pratyekaṃ sambaddha[ndha]vyam |

[DhPr 219]

yady evam anvayo 'stu tayor nīcīta ity āha ---

na[672]**tatrānveti III-103**

NOTES
[672] na ca tatra-

na[673]**tatra sātmake 'nātmake** vā 'rthe **'nveti** --- anvayavān ||

NOTES
[673] na ca tatra

kuta ity āha ---

ekātmany apy asiddheḥ III-104

[674]ekātmany apūti | **ekātmani sātmke** 'nātmake vā 'siddheḥ kāragāt | **vastudharmatayaḥ** tayor dvayor ekatra[675] vā varttata ity avasītāḥ **prāpādīḥ** | **na tu sātmaka eva nīrātmaka eva vā varttata itī kuto 'nvayanīcāyaḥ** ||

NOTES
[674] ekātmany apūti --- om.
[675] dvayor apy ekatra; ekatra tīvāt varttata

nānu ca pratīvadīno na kīncī sātmakam astī | **tato 'sya hetor na sātmake 'nvayo**[676] **na vyatirka**[677] **ity anvayavyatirkeyor abhāvānīcāyaḥ sātmake, na tu sadbhāvasampāya ity āśāṅkīyāha** ---

NOTES
[676] anugamanam sadbhāva ity arthaḥ --- ti-
[677] vyāvrt̥tīḥ abhāva ity arthaḥ --- ti-

na apī[678]**sātmakād anātmakāc ca tasya anvayavyatirekayor abhāvānīcāyaḥ III-105**

NOTES
[678] sātmakān nīrātmakāc

nānu ghaṭṭapāṭāder anekasmāt prānāḍīnīvarttamāno dṛṣtas tat katham tasyo vyāvrttatvenāsiddhīr ity āha --- **prāpādīr** itī | **tataḥ** sarvasmāt sātmakād anātmakāc ca nivr̥tīnyavasāyēt | **kutaḥ?** sātmakād anātmakāc ca pratibandhāsiddher itī cātra sarvatrābhīpṛāyāḥ |

nānu kim ucyate **na kutāścīd** itī? yāvātā nīrātmakād eva vyatireko 'syāvāsītum śākyam, **bauddhena** ghaṭṭāder nīrātmakatvenēṣṭātvā itī cet | **yady** evam jīvaccharīram apī **bauddhena** tathātvenēṣṭam itī tasyāpi tathātvaṃ kin na bhavet | **abhyupagame** na ca sātmakānātmake vibhāgya hetum kathayātī gamikatvam itī yat kīncīd etat ||

tayor itī viśayasaptamī | tasya prānāḍer itī ca śeṣaḥ ||

nānu vastudharmena tenāvāṣyam kvāpi nīyatena bhāvīyam | **tat** katham anvayābhāva ity āha --- **vastudharmatayeti** | **na cānīyatavrt̥tinīcāyos** 'nvayo nāmetī bhāvāḥ |

nānu cīcādhāraṅtārān nīrātmake 'nvayanīcāyos nā bhūd | **vyatirekānīcāyas tv astu, nīrātmake ghaṭṭādu prānāḍer adarāṅtā itī cet** | **na** | **tasyaiva** [74a] śārīrasya nīrātmakatvasambhāvanīyām sarvasmān nīrātmakān nivr̥ttinīcāyābhāvāt | **na ca tathānīcāyanīmittam pratibandhanīcāyos** *stīti ||

[DhPr 220]

nāpi sātmakād vastunāḥ tasya prāpāḍer anvayavyatirekayor abhāvānīcāyaḥ | **nāpi ca nīrātmakāt** | **sātmakād anātmakād itī ca pañcam** vyatirekasadbāpēkṣayā draṣṭavyā ||

katham anvayavyatirekayor nābhāvānīcāya ity āha ---

[679]ekābhāvānīcāyasya[680]**aparābhāvānīcāyanāntarīyakatvāt III-106**

NOTES
[679] ekasābhāvā-
[680] -syāparābhāvānānta- -syāparābhāvānāntarīka-

ekasāyāvayasya vyatirekasya vā yo abhāvānīcāyaḥ [681]**so** parasya dvītyasya **bhāvānīcāyanāntarīyakaḥ** [682]**bhāvānīcāyasāvībhācīrī** | **tasya bhāvas tattvaṃ tasmāt** | **yata ekābhāvānīcāyos** 'parābhāvānīcāya [683]**nāntarīyakaḥ, tasmān na dvayor ekatrābhāvānīcāyaḥ** ||

NOTES
[681] sa evāparasya
[682] bhāve nīcā-
[683] -rīyakaḥ bhavati nīcāyā-

kasmät punar ekasyābhāvanīcayo 'parasadbhāvanīcayā' vyabhicārity āha ---

[684] anvyavyatirekayor anyonyavyavacchedarūpatvāt | [685] tata eva anvyavyatirekayoḥ sandehād anaiikāntikāḥ III-107

NOTES

[684] ata evānvaya-
[685] ata eba

anvyavyatirekayor anyonyavyavacchedarūpatvād iti | anyonyasya vyavacchedo 'bhāvaḥ, sa eva rūpaṃ yayoḥ tator bhāvas tattvaṃ tasmāt kāraṇāt |

anvyavyatirekau bhāvābhāvau | bhāvābhāvau ca praparavyavacchedarūpau | yasya vyavacchedena yat paricchidyate tat tatparihāraṅga vyavasthitam | svābhāvavyavacchedna ca bhāvāḥ paricchidyate |

tasmāt svābhāvavyacchedena bhāvo vyavasthitaḥ | abhāvo hi nīrūpo yādṛṣṭo vikalpena darśitaḥ | nīrūpatām ca vyavacchidya rūpaṃ ākaravāt paricchidyate | tathā ca suty anvyābhāvo vyatirekaḥ, vyatirekabhāvas cānvayaḥ |

tato 'nvayābhāve nīcīte vyatireko nīcīto bhavati | vyatirekabhāve ca nīcīte 'nvayo nīcīto bhavati |

nanu cetyādi tasmāt kāraṇād ity etad antam spaṣṭārtha tena na vyākhyāyate |

anyonyavyavacchedarūpatvam evānvavyatirekayoḥ katham ity āśnkyāha --- **anvyavyatirekāv** iti | abhāvarūpatvaṅ ca vyatirekasya pratīśiddhasya boddhavyam | bhavatiṃ tau tathārūpau kim ata ity āha --- **bhāvābhāv** iti | **co** yasmād | bhavatiṃ evam tathāpi katham taylor anonyaparihārenāvasthānam ity āha --- **yasye**ti |

nanv atra kasya vyavacchedena kim paricchidyate yena tat parihāreṇa tad vyavasthata ity āha --- **svābhāveti** | hetvathas cākāraḥ | tūvat kā sā (ko 'sāv) abhāvo nāma yadvyavacchedena bhāvāḥ

[DhPr 221]

tasmād yadi nāma sātmacam avastu nīrātmacam ca vastu, tathāpi [686] taylor na prāṅāder anvyavyatirekayoḥ abhāvāvanīcayāḥ | ekatra[687] vastuno ekasya[688] vastuno yugapad bhāvābhāvavirodhāt taylor abhāvāvanīcayāyogā[689] |

NOTES

[686] tathāpi na tayoh
[687] ekavastu-
[688] ekavastu-
[689] nīcayayogāt

na ca pratīdyānurodhāt sātmacānātmake vastuno vastustau | kin tu pramāṅānurodhāt | ity ubhe sandigdhe | tatas tayoh prāṅādimattvasya sadasattvasampāyāḥ [690]

NOTES

[690] sadasattvānīcayāḥ

eta eva kvacid anvyavyatirekayor na bhāvānīcayo [691] nāpy abhāvānīcayāḥ, *tata evānvavyatirekayoḥ sandehaḥ* |

NOTES

[691] nābhāvāni-

yadi tu kvacid apy[692] anvyavyatirekayor ekasyāpy abhāvānīcayāḥ syāt, sa eva dvītyasya bhāvānīcayā ity anvyavyatirekasandeha eva na syāt | yataś ca[693] na kvacid bhāvābhāvānīcayāḥ tata *evānvavyatirekayoḥ sandehaḥ* | *sandehāc cānaikāntikāḥ[694]* ||

NOTES

[692] kvacid anvaya-
[693] yats tu
[694] -kāntika ity āha |

paricchidyate ity āha --- **tathā** ceti nīrūpatāvvyavacchedena rūpasya pratīśhatākāravataḥ paricchidapkrāre sati | tato 'nyonābhāvarūpatvād anyoḥ |

nanu **bandhānām** sātmacam nāma nāsty evety avastu | san māttram tu nīrātmacamato vastu | tatra vastu[ni] nīrātmaco[ke] hetor anvyavyatirekayor abhāvānīcayo mā bhūt sātmake tv avastuni sa katham na syād ity āśnkyopasamhāryajenāha **tasmād** iti | yasmād vidhipratishedhayor ekapratishedho 'paravādhimāntāryakas tasmāt | katham na bhāvānīcayāḥ tator ity āśnkyopapattim āha --- **ekatre**ti | taylor anvyavyatirekayor bhāvābhāvātmanor **abhāvānīcayāyogād** anupapatitḥ | katham ayoga ity āha --- **ekasyeti** | kālabhede kim na yujyate ity āha --- **yugapad** iti |

idam ca pratīdyābhyupagambalāt sātmacānātmakeyoh | sadasattvam abhyupagamyoktam | tad eva tu na yujyate iti darśayām āha --- **na ceti** | **co** vaktavyāntarasamuccaye | prakaraṇād ita **pratīdvād** buddhaḥ tad **anurodha** vaśād istyanīstivaśāt **sātmacam asannīrātmacam** sad ity yathāyogam vojanūyam | evam hy avastavam anūnamān syāt na vastubalapravṛttim itī bhāvāḥ | yady evam te sadasattva na bhavataḥ katham nīmety āha --- **kin tv** iti | pramāṅam cedam nīyatam varitate | itmany eva ca vivādāḥ tētr anyā 'pi (nyatrāp?) sātmacatvam anātmacatvena (katvaṃ vā na?) vyavasthata itī bhāvāḥ | **Iti** tasmāt | **ubhe** sātmacatvānītmake | yata evam **tataḥ** kāraṇāt sātmacānātmakeyoh **sadasattvayoḥ sampāyāḥ** | kasetye ākāṅkṣyām uktaṃ --- **prāṅādimattvayeti** |

[DhPr 222]

kasmād anaiikāntika ity āha[695]

NOTES

[695] ity āha --- om.

sādhitarayor ato nīcayābhāvāt III-108

sādhya, **īarasya** ca viruddhasya **atāḥ** --- **sandigdhnvavyatirekān nīcayābhāvāt** | **sapakṣavīpākṣayor** hi sadasattvasandeha na sādhyaḥ na viruddhasya siddhiḥ[696] | na ca sātmacānātmakebhyaḥ[697] paraḥ prakāraḥ sambhavati | **tataḥ** prāṅādimattvād dharmīpi jīvacarite sampāya ātmābhāvābhāvayor ity anaiikāntikāḥ prāṅādir itī ||

NOTES

[696] asiddhiḥ
[697] -bhāyām ca paraḥ

astu sacattvasamāyo 'nvavyatirekanīcayasya tu kin na bhavattī āha --- **yata** iti | **na bhāvānīcayo nābhāvānīcayā** ity ekatra sātmake 'nātmake veti drāṣṭavyam | sātmake 'nātmake vā prāṅādeḥ sadasattvānīcayābhāvād evānvavyatirekayoḥ sandeho nānyatheti pratīpādayitum āha --- **yadi tv** iti | **tur** imām avasthām bhavedattīm āha |

uktam evopasamharann āha --- **yataś ceti** | **co** 'vadhāraṅc | tasmāt **sandehāt anaiikāntikāḥ** prāṅādimattvākyo hetur iti prakaraṇāt ||

sandigdhnvānvyatirekān yasya tattathā, tasmāt **sādhya** **viruddhasya** vā **nīcayābhāvāt** | **sapakṣetyādi** [74b] naitad eva samarthayate | hir yasmāt | **sapakṣavīpākṣayor** viśayābhūtiyayor hetob **sadasattvasandeha** na **sādhya**śmūmītiṣyasya **viruddhasya** viparyayasya **siddhir nīcayāḥ** | viruddho 'pi viparyaye samyaghetur ity abhīpṛtyepedam uktaṃ |

na cetyādi **prāṅādir** ity antam sugamam |

Tdṛśa eva cāsādhāraṇo hetuḥ kaiścin **naiivāyikair** anupalāsamhārya ity uktaṃ | tato 'nupasamhāryo 'yam hetvābhāsa itī śabdāśraavanārtha.....śābhaḥ karanyāḥ |

udvṛtākāras tu śrīvanatvākye 'sādhāraṇahetvā ācāryādīgnīgena darśita idam avādit --- "yady etac chrāvānavatvam nīyūnīyayor drṣṭam syāj janayetaḥ samsāyam ūrdhvatvam iva sādhyasiddhau samartham, na tu prameyatvam viśeṣam eva sādhyasiddhau samartham, na tu prameyatvam viśeṣam ity asamartham viśeṣam, yatra viśeṣam ity kṛtvā bhavaty asamarthaviśeṣano hetuḥ | yāñ ca (yac cānītyaḥ śābdaḥ kṛtakāye sati prameyatvād iti | atra hi kṛtakatvam viśeṣanam eva sādhyasiddhau samartham, na tu prameyatvam viśeṣam ity asamartham viśeṣam | yatra hi viśeṣanam [75a] eva samartham itī kṛtvā bhavaty ayam asarthaviśeṣo hetuḥ | iśeṣam ubhayvīdhāv antarbhāvyatām | na tūvad siddhe, dvayor apī dharmī siddheḥ | na ca viruddhe, viparyayavyāptyaabhāvāt | nāpy anaiikāntike kṛtakavānīstīpameyatvasya prameyatvavīstīkṛtakatvasya ca sādhyā 'vyabhicāritā | tasmād asiddhātāder anya evāyam hetudoṣaprakāraḥ prāpta itī |

[DhPr 223]

kīrcāivam prameyatvāder apī na sampāyāḥ syāt | śākyate hi tatrāpi vaktum ubhayatra darśanāt sampāyo na prameyatvād iti | aṭha tasya tūvad ubhayatra darśanam tena tasmād ucyate | yady evam vastudharmatvam apī śrāvānavasyaiveti katham na tasmād asau | apī cordhvatvam apī yady apī sthānupurusayor apī drṣṭam tathāpi tūvat tatrāntareṅtāraiva bhavīsyattī paryamuyoge satīdam eva vīcayam --- yad utordhvatvam nāma vastudharmāḥ | vastunā caivamvīdhiḥ --- sthānūnā purusena vā 'vāsyam bhāvayam itī | tathā ca vastudharmād eva sampāyo nordhvatvād ity anīṣṭāpādanam --- kena nīrākṛiyetety alam vīstareṇa |

sādhansasya siddher yan nāgam asiddho viruddho 'naiikāntiko hetvābhāṣāḥ | tasyāpi vacanam vāidino nīgrahasthānam asamarthopādīnāt | tsmād evamvīdho hetvābhāṣāḥ dvayam aprayojyāḥ paraprakṣāś cāvasāyam udbhāvayitavya itī hetvābhāṣavyutpādāne **vāntīkākāras**ābhīpṛtyo boddhavyāḥ |

syād etat --- asamartham viśeṣano 'samarthaviśeṣāś cāstī prabbedāḥ | yathā 'nītyaḥ prameyatve sati kṛtakatvāt | atra kṛtakatvam viśeṣam eva sādhyasiddhau samartham, na tu prameyatvam viśeṣam ity asamartham viśeṣam | yatra hi viśeṣanam [75a] eva samartham itī kṛtvā bhavaty ayam asarthaviśeṣo hetuḥ | iśeṣam ubhayvīdhāv antarbhāvyatām | na tūvad siddhe, dvayor apī dharmī siddheḥ | na ca viruddhe, viparyayavyāptyaabhāvāt | nāpy anaiikāntike kṛtakavānīstīpameyatvasya prameyatvavīstīkṛtakatvasya ca sādhyā 'vyabhicāritā | tasmād asiddhātāder anya evāyam hetudoṣaprakāraḥ prāpta itī |

tad etad avadyam, hetvadosit | yadi hy evam ayam prayukto hetur dviyett(ā) tadā 'syāmīsu heturāsisv antarbhāvas cintiyeta, anyo vā hetu doṣo 'bhyupagamyeta | yāvataī naivam ayam prayukto 'nyatheti sādhyasādhanaīd iti | na tarhy evam vādī nigrhyata iti cet | kim na nigrhyate, asādhanaīgavacanaī? ubhayatāpī sādhyaīśādhyaīnamāgasya prameyatvāyāsamarthasādhidhānāī | yathā ca sādhyaīśādhyaīnamāgasya vacane nigrāho 'vāyam bhāvi, anigrāhe va doṣah, tathā vādānyāve 'vādīn nṛyāvādiī tatas tad apēkṣatvayāḥ tuto 'yam artho vaktroḥs eva na hetudoṣah | tenāntarbhāve 'pī na hetvābhāsīnusānga īī |

bhavatu tāvat ateyam gathī | siddhasādhane tu sādhanē kim bhaviyati? na tāvat siddhasādhanaṃ sādhanā[m a]śāddhatvādyanyatamadosādīṣitam sādhyasādhanaīmarthyāpracyuter īī |

atrocyete --- īha hetur dvādhi dusyati | kaścid asāmarthyāt, aparo vaiarthyāt | tatrasāmarthya eva doṣo vārtikakāreṇā nantaroktēna krameṇa tridhī darśitah | na tu vaiarthyalakṣaṇah | siddhasādhānam tu vaiarthyalakṣaṇo 'nya evāyam hetoh svagatoḥ svagato doṣa īti kasmād asyāntarbhāvas cintaniyah? yadhācāryah --- "anyathānīṣṭham(śtam) bhaved viphalam eva vā | tathā na sādhyaive vaikalāyād" ītyādīī |

vaktroḥs evaīsa īty īpi vārtā, yathāyogaṃ paripūrmasādhanaīrūpābhidhānād anupayuktānābhidhānāc ca vaktur aduṣṭatvāt | vaktā 'yaṃ hetuīścīto(ī) 'rya prayukto vaiarthyam anubhavati | na tu

[DhPr 224]

trayāṅgaṃ rūpāṅgaṃ asiddhau[698] sandehe ca[699] hetudoṣanupapādyopasamharann āha ---

NOTES

[698] -asiddhisandehe hetu-
[699] vā

[700]evam eṣāṃ trayāṅgaṃ rūpāṅgaṃ ekaikasya dvayor dvayor vā rūpāyor asiddhau sandehe vā[701]yathāyogaṃ asiddhāvīrudhānāīkāntīkās trayo hetvābhāśah III-109

NOTES

[700] evam tra-
[701] ca

evam īty antaroktēna krameṇa | eṣāṃ madhya ekaikaṃ rūpaṃ [702]yadā 'siddhaṃ sandigdhaṃ vā[703] bhavati, dve dve vā[704] 'siddhe sandigdhe vā bhavatah, tadāśiddhaś ca vīrudhāś cānāīkāntīkās ca te hetvābhāśah | yathāyogaṃ īty yasyāśiddhau sandehe vā yo hetvābhāso yujyate sa tsyā 'siddheḥ sandehāc ca vyavasthāpyata īty yasya yasya yena [705]yena yogo yathāyogaṃ īī |

NOTES

[702] yad asiddhaṃ
[703] vā --- om.
[704] vā --- om.
[705] yena --- om.

vīrudhāvyabhicārya īpi samāsya hetur uktaḥ | sa īha kasmān na uktaḥ III-110

nanu ca "cāryeṇa vīrudhāvyabhicārya īpi samāsya hetur uktaḥ | hetvantarasādhitasya [706]vīrudhāṃ yat tan na vyabhicaratīti [707]vīrudhāvyabhicārtī | yadi vā vīrudhāś cāśau sādhanāntarasiddhasya dharmasya vīrudhāśādhanaī, avyabhicāri ca svasādhyavyabhicārād vīrudhāvyabhicārtī |

NOTES

[706] -sya yad vīrudhāṃ tan na
[707] -carati sa vīru-

svato '(to) duṣṭo tato vaktroḥs yujyate eveti cet | tarhī vīrudhātvam īpi vaktroḥs 'stu nṛyāyāsasamānatvāt | śakyate hī tatpūry evam abhidhātum --- vaktā 'yam ananurūpe sādhye prayukte viparyayasādhanaīd vīrudhātām anubhavati na tv ayam svato duṣṭo nāmeti | vivakṣītārthasādhanaīśāmarthyam svato 'stīī katham na vaiarthyam tasya doṣa īty cintnyāīm īī |

nigrāhas tv evam vādīno 'sādhanaīgavacanaīd boddhavyah | siddhī[h] sādhanām tad āngaṃ dharmo yasāyārthasya vīvādāśnyasya vādāprastāvīd hetoh | sa sādhanāṅgaḥ | tathā yo na bhavati tasyāīprastatasyāībhidhānāīd īī kṛtveti sarvam evāvādītām |

kecīī punar evam asiddhe 'ntarbhāvyīyitum prayatante | amxc tu vīrudheḥ | yathā ca teṣāṃ prayatīr yathā tad abhajamānam abhidhānaṃ tathā svayathavyāīkāre evābhīhita īty tuta evāpeksitavya īty īī |

trayāṅgaṃ ītyādī vyavasthāpyata īty etad antaṃ subodham |

yasyeti hetvābhāśasya | sarvahetvābhāśasaṅgrahaṅārtham yasyeti dvīruktam yena [75b] yena doṣeṇa yogaḥ sambandhaḥ | etac cārthakathanam | yogānatikrameneti vīgrahaḥ kāryah |

nanu eetyādīty ahetya etad antaṃ sugamam |

[DhPr 225]

satyam | ukta cāryeṇa | mayā tv īha naktah | kasmād īty āha ---

anumānavīśaye[708] sambhavāt III-111

NOTES

[708] -vīśaye tasyāsam-

anumānasya vīśayaḥ pramānasiddhaṃ trairūpyam | yato hī anumānasambhavaḥ[709] so 'numānasya vīśayaḥ | pramāṅgasiddhāc ca trairūpyād anumānasambhavaḥ[710] | tasmāt tad evānumānavīśayaḥ | tasmin prakrānte na vīrudhāvyabhicārīsambhavaḥ | pramāṅgasiddhe hī trairūpye prastute sa eva hetvābhāśah sambhavati yasya pramāṅgasiddhaṃ rūpaṃ | na ca vīrudhāvyabhicārīgaḥ pramāṅgasiddham astī rūpaṃ | ato na sambhavaḥ | tato asambhavāt[711] naktah |

NOTES

[709] anumānasadbhāvah; anumānasya sambhavaḥ
[710] anumānasadbhāvah
[711] tato 'sambhavo naktah

kasmād asambhava īty āha ---

na hī sambhavo 'stī kāryasvabhāvayor ukतालक्षणयोर अनुपालम्भस्या ca[712]vīrudhātāyāḥ III-112

NOTES

[712] vā

na hīī | yasmān na sambhavo 'stī vīrudhātāyāḥ | kāryaṃ ca svabhāvas ca tayor ukतालक्षणयोर īī |

anumānasya trairūpyāī līngasambandhīno 'nyasmāt trairūpyaṃ vīśayaḥ | yathā matsyānāṃ vīśayo jalam īty | etad evāha --- yata īī | hīr yasmādarthe | prakrānte prastute anumānavīśayo(ye) vai(trairūpye sati |

kasmāt tatra vīrudhāvyabhicārīno 'sambhava īty āha --- pramāṅgeti | hīī yasmāt | sa eva hetvābhāso vīrudhāvyabhicārīryāīkīyah sambhvatī yasya pramāṅgena siddhaṃ rūpaṃ pakṣadharmānvayavyatirekāmakam īty vivakṣitam | ayam āśayaḥ --- yadi tad ekena dvābhyaīm vā rūpābhyāīm hīnam syāt tad eṣv eva hetvābhāśeṣv antarbhavet | na tv etad atīrīkro vīrudhāvyabhicārī nāma hetvābhāso bhavet | bhavāt tv anena pramāṅgasiddhatrairūpyenaiva bhāvyam īty |

astu tasya tathātvam īty āha --- na cetī | eo avadhāraṇe, vyaktam etad īty asmin arthe vā |

evam bruvatas cāśyāyam abhiprāyāḥ --- vastunah parasparavīrudhārīpādvarīpādvyāśambhavad avāśyam anayor ekaṃ asaṃpūnāṅgaṃ īty |

kuṭah punar anumānavīśaye 'syāśambhavo 'vasīyata īty abhipretya pṛcchati parah --- kasmād īī

[DhPr 226]

kāryasya kārapāḥ janmalakṣaṇaṃ tattvam | svamāvasya ca sādhyaīvyāptatvaṃ tattvam | yat kāryam, yaś ca svabhāvaḥ, sa katham ātmavāraṅgaṃ vyāpakaṃ ca svabhāvāṃ parītyajya bhaved yena vīrudhāḥ syāt | [713]janalambhaya ca ukतालक्षणयैti | drśyānupaalambhatvam cānupaalambhalakṣaṇam | tasyāī[714] vastv ābhāvāvyabhicārītvān na vīrudhātvasambhavaḥ[715] |

NOTES

[713] -tvam anupa-
[714] tasyāīpi ca svabhāvā-
[715] sambhavaḥ syāt | etc.; -sambhavaḥ syād eti(?) tat etc-

syād etat --- etebhyo 'nyo bhaviṣyatīty āha ---

na ca anyo avyabhicāri III-113

na cānya etebhyo 'vyabhicāri tribhyaḥ | ata [716]evaīvy eva hetutvam |

NOTES

[716] ata eva teṣv eva; ata evaiteṣv eva

kva tarhy ācāryadignāḅāyāḥ hetudoṣa ukta ity āha ---

tasmād avastudarśanabalapravṛttam āgamāśrayam anumānam āśrītya tadarthavicāreṣu viruddhāvvyabhicāri sādhanadoṣa uktaḥ III-114

yasmād vastubalapravṛtte 'numāne na sambhavati *tasmād āgamāśrayam anumānam āśrītyavyabhicāryuktāḥ* iti | āgasiddhaḥ hi yasyānumānasya līngatāirūpyam tasyāgama āśrayaḥ |

nanu cāgam asiddham api trairūpyam pramāśiddham ity āha --- *avastudarśanabalapravṛttam* iti | javastuno darśanaḥ vikalpamātram tasya balaḥ sāmarthyam | tataḥ pravṛttam --- apramāḅād vikalpamātrād vyasthitam trairūpyam āgasiddham anumānasya | na tu pramāḅāt |

na hiti atrasthasya hīśabdasyārtho yasmād ity anenoktaḥ | **viruddhatāyāḥ** ekasādhanasādhitasyārthasya pratyānikapakasādhanarūpatāyāḥ |

etat uktaḥ bhavati --- svasādhāvvyabhicāriṇā hi bhavati kāryeṇa svabhāvena vā bhāvyaḥ | **na ca** vastunas tadatasvabhāvo sto yena tadatasvabhāvāvvyabhicāriṇau dvau hetu sampanantau viruddhāvvyabhicāriṇau syātīm iti | yena kāryasvabhāvōḥ kāryānyāpakavidhinā kṣatadbhāvena viruddham tatraiva dharmīṇi hetvatarasādhitārtham viruddhasādhanam bhavet |

yady evam anupalambhe tatsambhaviṣyatīty āha --- **anupalambhasyeti** | caḥ pūrvūpakṣaḥ samuccaye ||

yata etat atrikto 'vyabhicāri [na] sammata [ata] evāsmād eva kāranāt | eṣv eva kāryasvabhāvānupalambhesv eva ||

katham āgamāśrayatvam anumāsyety āha --- **āgasiddham** iti | hīr yasmādarthe | satī tasmīn āgame 'numānasya pravṛtter asāv āśrayas tasya |

[DhPr 227]

tat tarhy anumānam [717]āgasiddhatrairūpyam[718] kvādhikṛtam ity āha ---[719] *tad artheti* | tasyāgamasya yo 'rtho 'tndīryaḥ pratyakṣānumānābhyām aviṣayikṛtāḥ sāmānyādis tasya vicāreṣu prakāreṣu āgamāśrayam anumānaḥ sambhavati | tadāśrayo viruddhāvvyabhicāry *ukta ācāryeṇati*

NOTES

[717] anumānenāgama-
[718] siddham trairūpa-
[719] -ity āha tasyāgama-

kasmāt punar āgamāśraye 'py[720] anumāne sambhava ity āha ---

NOTES

[720] -śrayo 'py

śāstrakāraṇām artheṣu bhāntāḥ[721] viparītasvabhāvopasambhārasambhāvā[722] III-115

NOTES

[721] viparītasya svabhā-
[722] bhāsyopasam-

śāstrakṛtām *viparītasya vastuviruddhasya svabhāvasya apasāphāro* ḥkhaanam *artheṣu* | tasya *sambhāvād* viruddhāvvyabhicārisambhavaḥ | *bhrāntyeti* viparītasena | viparīyastā hi śāstrakārāḥ[723] santam asantaḥ svabhāvam āropayanti ||

NOTES

[723] -kāras tam tam asantaḥ svabhā-

yadi śāstrakṛto 'pi *bhrāntāḥ*, anyeṣv api puruṣeṣu ka āśvāsa ity āha ---

na hy asya sambhavo[724]yathā avasthitavastuṣṭhiṣy ātmakāryānupalambheṣu[725] III-116

NOTES

[724] sambhavo 'sti yathā
[725] -sv ātmakāryeṣūpalambheṣu

na hīri | na hetuṣu kalpanayā hetutvavyavasthā | api tu vastusthītyā | tato *yathā avasthitavastuṣṭhiṣy ātmakāryānupalambheṣv asya sambhavo* nāsti |

avasthitam paramārthasādvyaṣ tu tadantikrāntā *yathāvasthī* [726]vastusthīr vyavasthā[727] yeṣāḥ te *yathāvasthitavastusthītyaḥ* | te hi yathā vastu sthitam tathā sthīta[728] | na kalpanayā | [729]tatas teṣu na bhrānter avakāśo 'sti yena viruddhāvvyabhicārisambhavaḥ syāt || tatra viruddhāvvyabhicāriṇy udāharaṇam ---

NOTES

[726] -sthitavastu-
[727] -sthitivyava-
[728] tathā sthāpitā na
[729] atah

nanu cetyādi viparīyastā hity etad antaḥ sugamaḥ | **śāstrakārā** iti firthikaśāstrapraṇetāra iti draṣṭavyam, tadvacanasyaiva pramāḅabādhitatvena teṣām eva viparīyastatvāt ||

anyeṣv apīti kāryādihetuprayokṛṣu |

yathāvasthitavastusthīṣy iti --- asya lāparyārtham āha --- **na hetuṣv** iti | tataḥ kalpanayā hetuvādy(vavya)vasthāyāḥ | arthakriyāsamarthatvaḥ(-tvan tu) **paramārthasat** | katham te tathārūpītyā āha --- **te hīti** | te kāryādyo hīr yasmādarthe | hetubhāve caitad aviṣeṣaṇam | yatas te yathāvasthitayas tatas teṣv a(ṣu)sambhavo nāstīty arthah | satyām sthītau kim na sambhava ity āha --- **tata** iti |

[DhPr 228]

[730]tatra udāharaṇam --- yat[731]sarvadeśavasthīṣy svasambandhibhīr yugapad abhisambadhyate tat sarvagatam, yathā ākāśam ||[732]abhisambadhyate ca[733]sarvadeśavasthīṣy svasambandhibhīr yugapat sāmānyam iti III-117

NOTES

[730] atrodā-
[731] -tāḥ sambandhibhīḥ sambandhi-
[732] -kāśam iti
[733] ca --- om.

yat sarvasmīn deśavasthīṣy svasambandhibhīr yugapad abhisambadhyate [734]iti sarvadeśavasthīr abhisambadhyamāntvaḥ sāmānyasya anūdyā sarvagatatvaḥ vidhīyate | tena yugapad abhisambadhyamāntvaḥ sarvagatave nīyatam tena vyāptam kathyate |

NOTES

[734] -dhyate tatsarvaḥ

īha sāmānyam **kanādamaharṣiṇy** niṣkṛayaḥ dṣyam ekap[735] cōktaḥ | yugapac ca sarvaḥ svāḥ [736]sambandhibhīḥ samavāyena saḅpaddham | tatra **paḅlukaṇa kanādaśiṣyēṇa** vyaktaṣu vyaktarahiteṣu ca

NOTES

[735] dr̥yam evoktam
[736] sarvaiḥ svaiḥ sambandhiḥ; sarvaiḥ svaiḥ svasambandhi-

yatas te kalpanayā na sthāpitās **tataḥ** kāraṇāt | bhṛānter viparyāsayāsvaraso '**vakāśaḥ** | yena bhṛāntyavakāśena ||

kaśyānuvidenātra kaśya vidhir ity [76a] āha --- **sarvete** | sarvadeśāvasthitaḥ --- svasambandhibhir ity arthāt | yata evam anuvādvīdhikramas tena hetunā |

nanu sarvaiḥ svasambandhibhir yugapadabhisambandho nāma sāmānyasya yugapat sarvasambandhisamavāya eva | sarvagatvaṃ apīdam evāsyeti |

katham anayor vyāvṛtito 'pi bhedasambandhabhāvato gamyagamakabhāva itī cet | naiśa doṣaḥ | nānādeśasthāḥ svasambandhibhīḥ śāvaleyaḍibhir yugapad abhisambandho hetuḥ | sambandhīdeśatad antarīlavāpīvaṃ tu sādhyam itī gamyagamakabhāvo na viruddhate | sarvasambandhibhir yugapad abhisambandhas cāgatvā 'nigacchadibhir itī drastavyam |

atha kena viruddho(dhā)vyabhicāripirasavabijam dharmadvayayo kim abhyupagatam yena tayoh sannipātād viruddha(dhā)vyabhicārisambhava ity āha --- **iheti** | **iha** sāmānyapadārthavicāraprakrame | kanamattīti **kanādab** | rūdhīvaśic cāyam śabdab **kāśyape** munau varttate | **sa** cāsau **maharjīś** ceti | hetubhāvenāya viśeṣanatvāt **kanādāvād** eva maharjīś | evam tasya hi kāśhāgatā nīḥsprhā yato 'nyaravo(?) svabhojyādikam api parityajya kanamātram bhuktvā dhyanādikam icarati | attho 'śāv anyebhyaḥ sātsāyavān bhavīti | **nīkriyaṃ** kriyāśūnyam amūrttatvāt | **ekam** anānārūpam, pratyekam svāśrayeṣu lakṣanāvīśeṣād, viśeṣalakṣānībhiḥ ca | na tu samvāyād ekam trilokyaṃ sāmānyam, pratyayabhedāt paraspurato 'nyatvāt | gotvādnān ca nīkriyavtena sahā 'syaikatvaṃ samuccinoti |

[DhPr 229]

deśeṣa sāmānyam sthitaṃ sādhyatūm [737]**pramānam idaṃ upanyastam yathā ākāśam itī** --- **vyāptipradarśanāvīśayo dr̥ṣṭāntaḥ** | ākāśam api hi sarvadeśāvasthitar **ṛkṣādibhīḥ** svasamyogibhir yugapad abhisambadhyanāṃ sarvagataṃ ca | *abhisambadhyaṭe ca* [738] *sarvadeśāvasthitaḥ svasambandhibhir itī hetoḥ pakṣadharmatvapradarśanam* ||

NOTES

[737] pramānam upa-
[738] prayojayitum āha; yojann āha

asya svabhāvaheturvaṃ [739]**yojayitūm āha** ---

NOTES

[739] svabhāvah

tatsambandhisvabhāvamātrānubandhinī taddēśasannihitasvabhāvāt III-118

tatsambandhī | **teṣāṃ sarvadeśāvasthitanāṃ dravyāḡāṃ sāmānyasya svabhāvah sa eva tatsambandhisvabhāvāmātram | tadanubadhnāntī tadanubandhinī** |

kāśyā ity āha --- *taddēśasannihitasvabhāvāt* | **teṣāṃ sambandhināṃ deśas taddēśaḥ** | taddēśe sannihitaḥ svabhāvō yasya tat *taddēśasannihitasvabhāvam* [740] | tasya bhāvas tattā | yasya hi yeṣāṃ sambandhī svabhāvah tanniyamena teṣāṃ deśe sannihitaṃ bhavati | *tatas tatsambandhīnubandhinī taddēśasannihitātā sāmānyasya* ||

NOTES

[740] atra mūle 'tasya bhāvah' | **tasmāt** 'itī pāṭhah kalpyah --- sam-

yugapad ekakālam | **ca** pūrvāpekṣayā samuccaye **samavāyena** sambandhena sambaddhatvaṃ | evam abhīhite **kanādēna** tacchisyena **pailukenah** | pīlavah paramānavah | pīlupāke cāyam pīluśabda upacārasātstyena (upacārito 'sti | tena) nīmītena vavaharāntī **pailuka** | tenāvīvakṣīti "otarabhedasya yugapat sarvasambandhamātra hetuvād ākāśasya dr̥ṣṭāntarūpātā dr̥ṣṭavyā | na tu sāmānyasyevāya sambandhūḥ samavāyena sambandhah | samyogalakṣanēnyā sambandhena sambandhāt |

etad evābhīprety --- **ākāśam apīti** | **hīti** yasmāt | **svasamyogibhir** itī vāstvānūvadāḥ | **na** frūṭy etat prakṛtāṅgam | dāntīrāntike 'syānupapatteḥ | **co** 'bhisambandha(ndhya)mānatvena saha sarvagatvasyaikaḥṣayitām samuccinoti ||

dravyāḡāṃ gavādnām | etac ca gotvādisāmānyavivakṣayoktam | upalakṣaṇam dravyagrahaṇam kartavyam, itarathoksepapatvādisāmānyasyāśanagrahaḥ syāt |

etac ca **tasya bhāva** ity ed antaṃ sugamam |

[741]**tasmād** ity enenārthāgatam svabhāvaheturvanimītam darsayati | na tu tad dhitapratyayānte pañcamy asti yām vyācakaṣita | ayaṃ tv asyārthah --- yasmān yugapat sarvadeśāvasthitasambandhisambandhah svasattāmātrānubandhinī sādhye hetuh, tasmāt svabhāvā hetutvaṃ asyeti |

NOTES

[741] -te vāsarva-

nanu tatsambandhino 'pi taddēśasannihitasvabhāvataiva kutao yenaivaṃ bhavatyī āha --- **ya syeti** | **hīr** yasmāt | yato 'yam sāmānyanyāyāḥ **tatas** tasmāt [76b] | yad vā sarvasambandhitve 'pi kasmāt

[DhPr 230]

nanu ca gavāṃ sambandhī svāmī | [742] **na ca godeśe sannihitasvabhāvah** | [743] **tat katham** [744] **tatsambandhītvāt taddēśatvaṃ ity āha** ---

NOTES

[742] na ca taddēśe sami-; na ca taddēśasmmni- N.
[743] -bhāvah svāmī
[744] tat katham sambam-

na hi yo yatra na asti taddēśam ītmanā vyāpoti itī svabhāvaheturvayogah III-119

na hīti | **yo yatra deśe nāsti sa deśō yasya sa taddēśaḥ taṃ na vyāpotyātīmanā svarūpeṇa** |

iha sāmānyasya tadvatvaṃ ca samavāyalakṣaṇah [745]**sambandhah** | **sa cābhinnadeśayo eva** | [746]**tena yatra yat samavetaṃ** [747]**tat** [748]**tadātmi** na rūpeḡa kroḍikurvat [749]**samavāyirūpadēśe svātmānaṃ nīśeśayati** |

NOTES

[745] lakṣanasamba-
[746] anena
[747] karti --- ti-
[748] samavāyārūpa-
[749] samavāyārūpa-

taddēśasannihitasvabhāvātety āha --- **tasmād** itī | **tasmāt** tatsambandhīmātrānubandhinī | taddēśasannihitasvabhāvāt "kāśasya dr̥ṣṭa **tasmāt** kāraṇāt | **yasya** vastunas teṣim (-no yeṣīm) **sambandhī svabhāvah** | **hīr** avadhārane **sambandhīty** asmāt paro drastavyah | **tad** vastu **nīyamenāvāsyamitayā** teṣāṃ sambandhināṃ **deśe sannihitaṃ bhavati** | yata evam sāmānyayāyas **tatas** | **tasmād** itī pāṭhe bhāvagatāḥ || [750]**kasmād** itī tu kvacit pustake pāṭhah | sa tu yuktārūpah | tatsambandhisvabhāvāmātrānubandhinī taddēśasannihitasvabhāvātety svākyā | **kasmād** etad itī | kāraṇākāṅkṣāsambandhāt | tadanantaram ca **yasya hītyādeḥ** sāmānyotarasya, **tata** itīyādē copasamhāravāpadeśēna viśeṣotarasya sumo(yo)jyātvād itī |

NOTES

[750] atra mūle 'tasya bhāvah' | **kasmāt?** itī pāṭhah kapyah --- sam-

yatra tu **tasya bhāvas tatteti** pāṭhah tatra sarvam avadītam ||

nanu caikādeśastham eva sāmānyam yugapat sarvaiḥ sambandhibhir abhisambantsyati | tat kim tasya vyāpīrāsambhavenīdenītenyā āha --- **iheti** |

sa itī samavāyah | cakāraḥ punaḥ śabdasyārthe | **abhinnadeśayor** itī lokaprasiddhadeśāpekṣayoktam na tu śāstraprasiddhadeśāpekṣayeti dr̥ṣṭavyam | anyathā yadī (thā pata)tantūnāṃ samavāyo na syāt | patasya tannathā(tantavo)deśah | tantūnāṃ punar aṅśavah | sāmānyatadvato ca na syāt | gotvasāmānyasya gaur deśah | goś ca śāśnādyo 'vayavā itī |

atha vā sāmānyalakṣanayugā(yogā)pekṣayā abhinnadeśatvaṃ vivakṣitam | na tu pratyekāpekṣam | tenīyam arthah --- kuṇḍabadaravad yatra dvāv api sambandhināu bhinnadeśau na tayoh samavāyah | yayos tv ekatarasyānyataro deśas tayo samavāya itī | evaḥ ca patatantūnāṃ sāmānyatadvato ca nāśanagraha itī | yena kāraṇēnābhinnadeśayor eva samvāyas tena prathamavyākhyāne **samavāyirūpasya** samavāyisvabhāvāsyā deśa itī | dvītyavyākhyāne **samavāyirūpam** eva samavāyisvabhāva eva **deśa** itī vigṛhya tasmīni itī

[DhPr 231]

[751]**taddēśarūpīneśanam eva tatkroḍikaraṇam** | **tatas tatsamavāyah** |

NOTES

[751] taddésé rūpa

tasmād yad yatra samavetaṃ [752]tat taddravyaṃ vyāpnuvadātmanā taddésé saṃnnihitaṃ bhavati |

NOTES

[752] tat tatra dra-

tad ayam arthaḥ --- taddésasthavastavyāpanaṃ taddésasattayā vyāptam | taddésattā 'bhāve[753] tadyāpanābhāvād vyāpanalakṣaṇaḥ samavāyasambandho na syāt | asti ca vyāpanam | tatas taddésé sannihitvam iti | tad ayam svabhāvahetuḥ ||

NOTES

[753] taddésaṭṭāyā ābhāve

pañharaprayogaṃ darśayann āha ---

dvītyo api prayogaḥ --- yad upalabdhalakṣanapṛāptam san na upalabhyate na tat tatra asti | tad yathā --- kvacid avidyamāno ghataḥ[754] nopalabhyate copalabdhalakṣanapṛāptam sāmānyam vyaktiyantarālesv iti | ayam anupalambhaḥ[755]svabhāvāś ca parasparaviruddhārhasādhanaḥ ekatra saṃśayam janayataḥ III-120

NOTES

[754] ghata iti
[755] lambhaprayogaḥ sva-

dvītyo api --- iti | yad upalabdhalakṣanapṛāptam viśayatām pṛāptam dṛśyam ity arthaḥ | etena dṛśyānupalabdhim anūdyā 'na [756]tat tatstī' ity asad vyavahāryatvaṃ vīhitam[757] | tato vyāpnyādṛśyānupalabdhē vyapakam asadvavahāryatvaṃ darśitam | tad yathā, kvacid avidyamāno ghataḥ dṛśyāntaḥ |

NOTES

[756] -nūdyā tat tatra; -nūdyā ta(na) tat tatra; -nūdyā tat tat tatra
[757] vyavahāryam vīhitam

yojyam | ubhayatrāpi tu samavāya(s)ābdenādhiro 'bhipretaḥ | svātmānaṃ niveśayaty upanayati |

nanu tadyāpanam tatkroṭikaranam abhipretam | tat katham sambandhini svātmāni niveśanam vyākhyāyāta ity āha --- **taddésa** iti | sa cāsau dēsāś ca tatra rūpasya svarūpasya niveśanam upanayanam | **tatas** tasmād taddésarūpaniveśanāt tasyaḥ | sambandhināḥ samavāyāḥ | **tasmād** ityādinopasambhāraḥ |

nanu tadyāpanam api bhaviyati, na ca taddésasannihitasvabhāvatety āśānkyaḥ --- **tad ayam** iti | yata ātmanā tadyāpanalakṣaṇena sambandhena tadyāpnyānādeśasannidhānam ukatam **tat** tasmād ayam tītparyārthaḥ | sa cāsau dēsāś ca tatra **sthavastavyāpanaṃ** lokaprasiddhadesāpekṣayā tasya dēsāś **taddésas** tatra yā **sattā** vīdyāminātā tayā **vyāptam** | anyathā tu svarūpeṇa vyāpanisambhāvād ity abhiprāyāḥ |

tad eva vyāpnyānūpāyāyann āha [77a] --- **taddésēti** | nāsty evāyam sambandha iti [ced āha ---] **asti ceti** | eo 'vadhāraṇe | yata uktena kramena svabhāvālakṣanayoḥ 'yāstī | **tat tasmād ayam** yugapat sarvasambandhyabhisambandhalakṣṇo hetuḥ **svabhāvāḥ** ||

[DhPr 232]

pañśadharmatvaṃ darśayitum āha --- na upalabhyate ceti | vyaktiyantarālam[758] ---vyaktiyantarāṃ ca vyaktiśūnyam cākāśam | dṛśyam api kasyāpncid vyakttau gośāmnāyam aśvādīṣu vyakty antareṣu vyaktiśūnye[759] cākāśe [760]nopalabhyate | tasmān na teṣv astīti gamyate |

NOTES

[758] vyaktyer antarālam
[759] -resu śūnye cākā-
[760] copalabhya-

ayam anupalambhaḥ pūrvoktāś ca svabhāvāś [761]parasparasya viruddhau yāv arthau tayoh sādhanād tāv [762]ekasmin dharmeṇi saṃśayam janayataḥ | na hy eko 'rthaḥ parasparaviruddhasvabhāvo bhavitum arhati | ekena cātra [763]vyakty antareṣu vyaktiśūnye cākāśe sattvam, apareṇa cānupalambhenāsattvaṃ sādhyate | na

NOTES

[761] parasparaviru-
[762] svabhāvāś --- ti-
[763] vyakty antareṣu --- om.

kanādasyaivāparaḥ śīśyaḥ pañharas tasya **prayogaṃ** | piñharo 'vayavidvayam | pūrvavad upcārīti piñharasābdas tena vyavaharāṭī tathoktaḥ |

asadavyavahāryatvam asad iti vyavahāranīyatvaṃ **vīhitam** | **kasyācētī** sāsānidimatyām vyāptau(vyktau) vyajyate sāmānyam anayeti **vyaktiḥ** |

pṛāḡ uktaś tūvat svabhāvāḥ, ayam tu kiṃsaṃjāko hetuḥ ity āha --- **ayam** iti | pṛāḡ uktaṃ smārayati **pūrveti** | tuśabdāś caśabdasyārthe | tāv etau hetū kā kṣatīr āha --- ity āha --- **na ceti** | eo 'vadhāraṇe | sattvam asattvam tau vivakṣitasarvagatavāsarvagatatvalakṣanau svabhāvau bhaviyāta ity āha --- **na hīti** | hīr yasmāt | **parasparaviruddhau svabhāvau** yasyeti tathā |

nanu cātra viruddhā eva dharmāś sāmānyasya dvābhāyām etābhāyām siddhyete iti | tat kim etad ucyaṭa ity āha --- **keneti** | eo yasmādarthe | **ekenatipṛāḡ** uktena svabhāvāna | **apareṇeti** vyaktiyantarāle sāmānyasya sattvam asattvam ca etau hetū kā kṣatīr āha --- ity āha --- **na ceti** | eo 'vadhāraṇe | sattvam asattvam ca dharmā dvābhāyām sādhanam kim anupannam ity āśānkyaḥ --- **ekasyāpi** | kālabhede kin naivam sambhāvātīy āśānkyaḥ --- **ekadāiveti** | kasyāpy ekadāivādhiakaranabhedē 'py etad ity āśānkyaḥ --- **ekatreṭi** | katham ayuktam ity āha --- **taoyr** iti | tayoh sattvāsattvayoh | **vīrodhāt** parasparaparīharavyavasthīrīpatvāt |

katham punar āgamaśrāyānūmānāśrayatvaṃ niruddhāvabhīcārī[ṇ]īy āśānkyaopasambhāryāyena yathā 'nayoś tathāivam tathā darśayann āha --- **tad** iti | yata evaṃ tattadvadekaṃ sāmānyam **kanadēna** uktaṃ, tadṛpavīcāre tacceḥśīyābhām evam prakṛāntam **tat** tasmād **āgamasiddhasyāgamapratīpāditasyānupalambhenāpi** vyaktiyantarāśāsattvapratipādanadvāram(dvārā) 'sarvagatatvasya sādhanāt | sarvagatatvasarvagatavayoh sādhyayor **etāv** ity āha | evāntam (?) tathoktaḥ hetū |

viruddhāvabhīcārītvam evānyor upadarśann āha --- **yata** iti | **ekārah** pūrvāpekṣayā samuccaye |

[DhPr 233]

caikasyāvākadāikatratva sattuva, asattvaṃ ca[764] yuktam, tavor vīrodhāt | [765]tadāgamasiद्धस्या साम्याया सरगततासारगततायौ सद्ध्ययो एतौ विरुद्धाव्यभिचारिणौ जतौ | [766]यातः साम्यायसािका युगपत सरवादसुवस्थितौ अभिसम्बन्धित्वं च्छयुपगतम्, दृश्यत्वम्[767] ca | तातः सरवासम्बन्धित्वत सरगतत्वम्, [768]दृश्यत्वतः अन्तर्ालदः अनुपालम्बित्वाः अरगतत्वम् | तातः [769]स्रत्रकरेणैवा विरुद्धाव्यपत्तवम् अपासता विरुद्धाव्यपत्तवम् धर्मव उक्त्वा[770] विरुद्धाव्यभिचार्यावकाशो दत्ता इति | na ca[771] vastuny asya [772]sambhavaḥ | ity uktaḥ **hetvābhāśāḥ** ||

NOTES

[764] vā
[765] tasmād āgama-
[766] aha parasparaviruddhāvabhīcārīhetudoṣaḥ kanādasīśayor evāyam, **kanādasī** yety āha --- ti-
[767] -bhīsambandhatvam; -bhīsambandhatvam
[768] dṛśyatvād antarālam-pala-
[769] **kanādadvāreṇa** --- ti-
[770] dharmāv uktau | āha viruddhā-; dharmāv uktau viru-
[771] ca --- om.
[772] -sya hetuḥ sambhavaḥ; viruddhāvabhīcārīnaḥ --- ti-

nanu ca sādhanāvayavatvād yathā hetava uktaś tatprasāṅgeṇa [773]ca hetvābhāśāḥ, tathā bhāśāḥ, tathā sādhanāvayavatvād dṛṣṭāntā vaktavyāś tatprasāṅgeṇa ca dṛṣṭāntābhāśāḥ | tat katham noktāy ity āha ---

NOTES

[773] ca --- om.

tato 'bhyupagatī sarvasambandhināḥ sarvasambandhīvāt | sarvagatvam antareṇa tadasambhāvā itī bhāvah | anupalambhe 'pi katham asarvagatvaṃ nīcetum śakyata ity āha --- **dr̥ṣyatvā** tata ity anuvarttate |

nanu cāntarāle 'nupalambhād itī yujyate vaktum | tat kim uktam **antaralād** itī | satyam etat | kevalam **anupalambhād** anupalambhavyavahārād ity arthavakṣiatvād adoṣah | kvacit punar **antaralānupalambhād** itī pāṭhaḥ | tatra ca yathāyogam samāśah |

nanu yad sāstrātmakā 'gamakāreṇsya parasaraviruddhasvabhāvāḥ kiñcid dṛṣyam uktam bhavet, viruddhāvibhicāryavakāśah | yāvatadam eva nāstīty āśankāpanodavāyājēnopasamharann āha --- **tata** itī | [77b] yata evam sāstrakāreṇaivedaḥ cedāñ cābhyupagatam **tatas** tasmāt **sāstrakāreṇaiva** prakaranāt **kanādena viruddhāvibhicārīṇo 'vakāśo dattaḥ** | kim kṛtvā tena tadavakāśo datta ity āha --- **viruddheti** | parasarasādhiviruddhatvavyāptidharmā prakaranād yugapat sarvasambandhisambandhadṛṣyatvākhyā (khyau) vaktur(?)dṛṣyatvaisyasyānupalambhasya viruddhavyāptvād dṛṣyatvam viruddhavyāptvād dṛṣyatvam |

katham punas tayor dharmanayoḥ parasaraviruddhārthavyāptvatvam viduṣā tenaivam ucyate yena tadavakāśādinnam tasya kalpyata ity āha --- **viruddhavyāptvatvam** itī | parasaraviruddhasarvagatvāsarvagatvalakṣaṇārthavyāptvatvam tayor dharmayor ity arthāt | **apaśyatā** anālocayatā bhṛṅtyā tāvad abhidhāyete yāvat | **itī** evam arthe | tenāyam arthah --- evam uktena prakāreṇoktāḥ kathitā hetvābhāśah, kutaścīt sāmīyād hetuvad ābhāśah |

sāmpratam hetau tadābhāśe ca kathite tulyanyāyatā 'param api svābhāśasahitam kim notam itī

[DhPr 234]

trīrūpe[774]hetur uktaḥ | tūvatī[775]ca arthapratītir iti na prthag dṛṣṭānto nāma sādhanāvayavaḥ kaścid | tena na asya lakṣaṇam prthag ucyate gatīrthatvāt III-121

NOTES
[774] trīlakṣano hetu-
[775] tūvatāvārtha-; tūvatī vā (cā)arthapratītisiddher iti

trīrūpe hetur uktaḥ, tat kim dṛṣṭāntaiḥ?

syād etat --- tūvatā nārthapratītir ity āha --- **tūvatā [776]ceti** | uktaalakṣaṇeṇaiva hetunā bhavati sādhyapratītiḥ | ataḥ sa eva gamakah | [777]tatas tadvacanam eva sādhanam | *na prthag dṛṣṭānto nāma sādhanāvayavaḥ* | yataś cāyam nāvayavaḥ, *tena na asya dṛṣṭāntasya lakṣaṇam hetulakṣaṇāt prthag ucyate* |

NOTES
[776] tatab
[777] tatab --- om.

katham tarhi hetor vyāptinīcayo yady adṛṣṭāntako hetur iti cet | nocyate hetur adṛṣṭāntaka eva | api tu na hetoḥ prthag dṛṣṭānto nāma hetvantarbhūta eva dṛṣṭāntah | ata evoktam *na asya lakṣaṇam prthag ucyate* [778]itī | na tv evam uktam --- nāsyā lakṣaṇam ucyata itī[779] |

NOTES
[778] itī --- om.
[779] itī --- om.

codayann āha --- **nanu ceti** | atha katham sādhanāvayavatvam hetūnnam yena **sādhanāvayatvād yathā hetava ukta** ity ucyate? tathā hi sādhyate nīcīyate sādhyam aneneti **sādhanam** | pakṣadharmānvayavyatīrekaval līngam ucyate | tadikhyānād eva ca vākyam api **sādhanam** ucyate | na tu vākyāt sādhyasiddhyupayogitāyā hetur api tad eva tad vacanam apīti | dvedhā 'pi tam samadīyam apekṣyāyāvayavatvam yenaivam ucyate itī | na | abhiprāyāparijñānāt | ihaivam pūrvapakṣavādī manyate | parokso 'rtho nīcīyamāno hetudṛṣṭāntābhyām nīcīyate | na tu hetunaiva | adṛṣṭāntakasya hetoḥ sādhyasādhanāśakteḥ | tatas ca hetudṛṣṭāntasamudīyah sādhyasya sādhanam | tatra yathā samudīyāpekṣayā heturūpo 'vayava uktaś tadābhāśaś ca tathā sādhanāvayavatvāvisesatvād dṛṣṭāntarūpo 'paro 'yam avayavaḥ sapratīpakṣah kin nokta itī | evaḥ codayann ayan eva sādhanāvayavatvādyabhidhānam itī | **tatprasaṅgena** tatprastāvena |

uktam pakṣadharmānvayavyatīrekātmakam **lakṣaṇam** yasya tena | evakāreṇa dṛṣṭāntasya śikṣētī siddhyupayogitīm nirasayati | yata evam ato hetoḥ, sa itī hetuḥ | nīyamena dṛṣṭāntasya gamakarūpavīrahām dmdhayati | yataś śikṣētī siddhīr upajāyate, sa eva gamayati pratīyati sādhyam itī kṛtvā ucyate, nānya itī bhāvah | yasmād hetor eva gamakatvam **tatas** tasmāt **tasya** hetoḥ trīrūpasya **vacanaṃ sādhanam** sādhanābhidhānam na dṛṣṭāntasyety arthāt | **tūvatā cārthapratītir** itī maulam itīśābdam apekṣya na **prthag dṛṣṭānto nāma sādhanāvayava** itī milam vyācṣṭe **na dṛṣṭānta** itī | artharūpo dṛṣṭāntas tad vacanam vā, **na sādhanasyāvīrharūpasya** vacanasya vā | **nāvayavo** naikadēśah | hetv antar bhūtivatm ca vyāptigrāhakapramānādhikaranatayā hetāv upayogāt | na tasya svarūpeṇa [78a]

[DhPr 235]

yady evaṃ hetiprayogino 'pi lakṣaṇam vaktavyam evety āha --- gatīrthatvāt--- gato 'rthah prayojanam abhidheyam vā yasya dṛṣṭāntalakṣaṇasya | [780]tat tathā | tasya bhāvas tattvam | tasmāt | dṛṣṭāntalakṣaṇam hy acyate dṛṣṭāntapratītir yathā syāt | dṛṣṭāntas ca hetulakṣaṇād evāvasītaḥ | **tato dṛṣṭāntalakṣaṇasya yat prayojanam --- dṛṣṭāntapratītis tad gataṃ nīspannam | abhidheyam vā gataṃ jñātam**[781] dṛṣṭāntakhyam ||

NOTES
[780] tat --- om.
[781] jñānam; gataṃ dṛṣṭā-

kathaṃ[782] gatīrthatvam ity āha ---

NOTES
[782] gatīrtham

hetoḥ sapakṣa eva sattvam asapakṣe ca sarvato vyāvṛtī[783]rūpam uktam abhedena | punar viśeṣena[784]kāryasvabhāvayor uktaalakṣaṇayor jñatanamātrānubandhau darśanīyāv aktau | tac ca darśayati, yatra dhūmas tatra agnī, asaty agnau na kvacid dhūmo yathā mahānasetarayoh, yatra kṛtakvatm tatra anīyatvam, anīyatvābhāvo kṛtakatvāsambhavo[785]yathā ghaṭākāśayoh --- iti darśanīyam | na hy anyathā sapakṣavīpakṣayoh sadasate yathoktaprakāre śakye darśayitum | tat kāryatīnyamaḥ[786]kāryalīngasya svabhāvalīngasya[787]ca svabhāvena[788]vyāptib | [789]asmīnś ca arthe darśite darśita eva dṛṣṭānto bhavati | etāvān mātrārūpatvād tasya itī[790] III-122

NOTES
[783] vyāvṛtīrūpa-; vyāvṛtīta rūpa-
[784] -svabhāvayor jñama-;
[785] sambhavo 'sti
[786] nīyamam
[787] vā
[788] svabhāvavyāptir itī
[789] asmīn arthe
[790] itī --- om.

hetoḥ [791]rūpam uktam abhedena sāmānyena | **sādharaṇaṃ kāryasvabhāvānupalambhānām etal lakṣaṇam ity arthah** | kiṃ punas tat? **sapakṣa eva [792]yat sattvam, vīpakṣe ca sarvasmāt vyāvṛtīr yā | rūpadvayam etad abhedentoktam |**

NOTES
[791] rūpamabhedentoktam sā-
[792] yat --- om.

na ca sāmānyam uktam api śaktyaṃ jñātum | atas tad eva viśeṣaṇīḥṇam vaktavyam | ataḥ punar viśeṣeṇa viśeṣavantaḥ jñatanamātrānubandhau darśanīyāvaktau | kāryasya jñam jñātavayam uktam | janmī hi [793]jñāte kāryasya sapakṣā eva sattvam vīpakṣe ca sarvasmād vyāvṛtīr jñāte

NOTES
[793] vijñāte

hetāv antarbhāvah, śikṣētī sādhyasiddhyupayogitīprasāngāt | na ca sā 'sya sambhavinī | anekārthatvād vā hetor (dhātor) **gataṃ nīspannam** itī vivṛtam | gatyarthānām jñānārthatvād api **gataṃ jñātam** ity api coktam ||

nanu ca hetuḥ sapakṣavṛtīnī vīpakṣa(ksā)vṛttenaiva ca rīpeṇa gamakah | tac cet kathitam kiṃ viśeṣalakṣīnakathanenety āha --- **na ce ti** | co 'vadhāreṇa hetau vā | **sāmānyam** sādīharaṇam prakaraṇāḥ |

[DhPr 236]

bhavati | **svabhāvasya tanmātrānubandho** darśanīya uktaḥ | tad itī sādhanam | tad eva **tanmātra** sādhanamātram[794] | **tasyanubandho 'nugamanganam --- sādhanamātrasya**[795] bhāve bhāvah sādhyasya | [796]tanmātrabhāvītvam eva hi sādhyasya tādātmyam | sādhanasya [797]yadā dvabhāvo jñāto bhavati, tadā svabhāvahetoḥ --- sapakṣā eva sattvam, vīpakṣe ca sarvasmād vyāvṛtīr jñāte bhavati |

NOTES
[794] mātrasyānu-; sādhanamātram | sādhanamātrasyānu-
[795] mātrabhāve
[796] atha sādhanadharmamātrānubandhaḥ sādhyasya tathāpi tādātmyam na syād ity āha --- ti-
[797] yadā sādhanasya ca sva-

tad evaṃ[798] sāmānyalakṣaṇam viśeṣātmacaṃ jñātvyāṃ nānyathā | **tato viśeṣalakṣaṇam uktaṃ** |

NOTES

[798] tad eva

kim ato[799] yadi nāmaiva[800] ity āha --- *tac ca*[801] sāmānyalakṣaṇam darśayitukāmena viśeṣalakṣaṇam *darśayitauvaṃ*[802], *darśanīyam* --- iti sambandhaḥ | *yatra dhūmas tatra agnīḥ* iti kāryahetovyāptir darśitā | **vyāptis ca kāryakāraṇabhāvasādhanā**[803] pramāṇān nīcīyate | **tato yathā mahānasa** iti darśanīyam |

NOTES

[799] viśeṣalakṣaṇāt --- ti-
 [800] nāmaiva tad ity āha; praḡ uktaṇyāyena --- ti-
 [801] tatra
 [802] -taivam ca darśa-
 [803] pratyakṣānupalambhābhyām --- ti-

lakṣaṇam **na śakyam jñātum** iti pravṛtyupayogitayā na śayam iti mantavyam | na tu sāmānyalakṣaṇasya vākyaṭī praṭitir na bhavaty eva | **viśeṣavantau** ca viśiṣṭāv ity arthaḥ | etad eva vibhajyamāna ācārye(āha --- **kāryasye**)jyādī |

nanūkte 'py asmin yadi sāmānyalakṣaṇapṛitir nāsti kim anekotenāpṛitī | āha --- **janmeti** | *hir yasmādarthe* | nanu svabhāvahetur sādhanasvabhāvāt sādhyaśya darśayitum yujyate, tat kim tanmātrānubandho darśanīya ukta ity āha --- **tanmātre**ti | *atha tanmātrānubandhe darśite* 'pi katham sāmānyalakṣaṇapṛitir ity āha --- **sādhanasyeti** | **tad evam** ityādinopasamhāraḥ |

anupalabdheś cānyor evāntarbhāvān na pṛthag viśiṣṭalakṣaṇābhīdhanām ity avaseyam |

atha kim hetor anavayavāyatekāv eva lakṣaṇam yenatad dvayam eva lakṣaṇatvāyā smaryate | na caitat pakṣadharmatvāyā api lakṣaṇatvād abhihitavāc ceti ceti | satyam | kevalam na hetoḥ svarūpam iha prakṛīntam | kin tu yad rūpapradaśanena dṛṣṭāntopradaśanāṃ kṛtam bhavati tatprakṛtam iti |

yady **api evaṃ yadi nāma** sāmānyavīśeṣalakṣaṇā 'bhīdhanām **ato** 'bhīdhanāt **kim** bhavati? kimāḥ kṣepe prayogāt, na kiñcid bhavatyiti arthaḥ | **yad (tat) ity uttarām** | **co yasmād** | vyāptipradaśane 'pi katham dṛṣṭāntīkhyānam avataraṇīty āha --- **vyāptis ceti** | hetv arthas cakāraḥ | kāryakāraṇabhāvasādhanāt pramāṇān nīcīyātām vyāptis

tathāpi dṛṣṭāntāḥ katham prakṛto **bhavaṇīty** āha --- **tata** iti | dṛṣṭāntam antarena tad eva pramāṇam na pravarteta | tad apravṛttau ca sāmānyalakṣaṇam eva na jñāyeteeti bhāvāḥ |

[DhPr 237]

asaty agnau na bhavaty eva dhūma iti vyatikro darśitāḥ | **sa ca yathetarasminn iti darśanīyaḥ** | **vahninivṛttir hi dhūmanivṛttau** niyatā darśaṇīyā | **sā ca mānasād itaratreṭi darśaṇīyā** |

yatra kṛtakatvam tatra aniyatvam iti svabhāvahetur vyāptir darśitā | *anīyatvābhāve* na bhavaty eva kṛtakatvam iti vyatikro darśitāḥ | **vyāptē ca sādhanam pramāṇam** [804]*sādharmyadrṣṭānte darśanīyam* | prasiddhavyāptikasya ca hetoḥ sādhyaniṣṭtau niṣṭtir niyatā[805] darśaṇīyā | **tad avāśyam yathā ghaṭe**, **yathā ākāśe ceti darśanīyaṃ** |

NOTES

[804] sādharṃyam dr-
 [805] niṣṭtir darśanīyā

kasmād evam ity āha --- *na hīti* | **yasmād anyathā sāmānyalakṣaṇarūpe sapakṣavīpakṣayoh** **sadasattve yathoktaprakāre** iti niyate --- **sapakṣa eva sattvam**, **vīpakṣe** 'sattvam eveti niyamo **yathoktaprakārah** --- *te na śakye darśiytum* | **viśeṣalakṣaṇe hi darśite yathoktaprakāre**[806] **sadasattve darśite bhavataḥ** | **na ca viśeṣalakṣaṇam anyathā śakyam darśayitum** |

NOTES

[806] yathoktaklakṣane sad-

tasya sādhyasya kāryam --- **tatkāryam dhūmah** | **tasya bhāvas tatkāryatā** **saiva niyamo**

anavayapradaśanena sādharṃmyadrṣṭāntīkhyānam ākhyāya vyatikrotkṛtyā 'pi vaidharṃmyadrṣṭāntau kim (dṛṣṭāntoktim) darśayitum āha --- **asaty agnāv** itī | vyatikropradaśane 'pi katham dṛṣṭānt "pattanam iti āśānkīyāha --- **sa ceti** | **co yasmādarthe** | **itarasminn** agninaṃpradeśād anyasmin mahāhmadādu | *yatra kayościd vyāpyavīpakabhāvo darśayitavyas tatrās tu dṛṣṭāntopaniṣṭāḥ*, vyatikropradaśane kim tenety āha --- **vahnīti** | *hīti yasmāt* | *tāpṛi vidhyor vīparyayena vyāpyavīpakabhāvo darśayitavya ity arthaḥ* | etac ca vyatikrākkhyānaṃ dṛṣṭāntopadaśanām uddiṣṭāvīśyam prayogam adhīkṛtyuktam ity adhigantavyam |

vyātreydīnā svabhāvahetur adhīkṛtya dṛṣṭāntasya gaṭīrthavam darśayitum upakramate | evam pradaśayātām vyāptiḥ, dṛṣṭāntāvatārakas tu (-taraś tu) katham ity āha --- **vyāptē ceti** | **co yasmāt** | pramāṇāpradaśane vyāpter asiddheḥ | *tac ca pramāṇam, antarendhīkaraṇam na pramāṇam, antarendhīkaraṇam na sambhavatyiti bhāvāḥ* | yady evam vyatikre [78b] pradaśane kṛte dṛṣṭāntenety āha --- **prasiḍdheti** | darśayitām eva, tathāpi dṛṣṭāntopaniṣṭāḥ katham ity āha --- **tad** itī | **yasmād** eva darśanīyam **tat** tasmāt | **sac cāśac** ca **sadasattv** tayoḥ bhāvās te pradaśanākriyāpekṣayā ca dvītyādivivacanāntam etat | yādīśa ukto **yathoktaḥ prakārah** svarūpam yayoś te tathokte | **asavārtham** āha --- **niyate** itī | **sapakṣasāpakṣasattvayor** uktaṃ eva prakāram spāyatām āha --- **sapakṣa** itī | **hir** niyamasākāram darśayati | **te yathoktaprakāre** **sadasattve** | *katham te na śakye darśayitum ity āha --- viśeṣeti* | **hir yasmādarthe** | darśayātām tarhī viśeṣalakṣaṇam | dṛṣṭāntasya tu kim jñātām ity āha --- **na ceti** | **co yasmādarthe** 'vadhīrane vā | yad viśeṣalakṣaṇam dṛṣṭāntam antarendhīkāyopradaśanām tat svarūpīkhyānam | mīlam vyākhyātum āha --- **tasetyādī** | **viśeṣa-**

[DhPr 238]

yatas tatkāryatayā dhūmo niyatāḥ | **so 'yam tatkāryatānyamo viśeṣalakṣaṇarūpo** 'nyathā darśayitum aśakyāḥ | **svabhāvāntīkhyānyo ca svabhāvena** sādhyena **vyāptir** **viśeṣalakṣaṇarūpa** na śakyā darśayitum | **yasmāt kāryakāraṇabhās** **tādātmyam** **ca mahānase** **ghaṭe** **ca jñātavyam**, **tasmād** **vyāptisādhanam pramāṇam darśayitā** [807]**sādharmyadrṣṭānto darśanīyaḥ** | **vaidharṃmyadrṣṭāntas tu prasiddhe tatkāryatve** **kāraṇabhāve** **kāryābhāvaprāptipaty artham**[808] | **tata eva nāvāśyam vastu bhavati** | **kāraṇabhāve** **kāryābhāvo** **vastunyo avastunī** **ca bhavati** | **tato vastv** **astu vā vaidharṃmyadrṣṭānta** **izyate** |

NOTES

[807] sādhyaḍṛṣṭā-
 [808] -ityarthaḥ

tasmād dṛṣṭāntam antareṇa[809] **na hetor 'navayo vyatikro vā**[810] **śakyo darśayitum ato heturūpakhyānād** **eva hetor vyāptisādhanasya**[811] **pramāṇasya darśakaḥ** **sādharmyadrṣṭāntāḥ** |

NOTES

[809] dṛṣṭānavyatirekena hetor
 [810] vā na śakyo
 [811] -sādhanasya

prasiddhavyāptikasya sādhyābhāve [812]**hetvābhāvapradaśanād** **vaidharṃmyadrṣṭānta upādeya** **iti ca**[813] **darśitam bhavati** |

NOTES

[812] -bhāvadarśa-
 [813] 'ca' evārtre --- ti-

lakṣaṇasya svarūpam ākhyāyākkhyān yathāpradaśanāsakayitvam darśayitum āha --- **so 'yam** itī |

vaidharṃmyadrṣṭāntas tarhī na pradaśanīya ity āha --- **vaidharṃyeti** | tuḥ sādharṃmyadrṣṭāntād vaidharṃmyadrṣṭāntām bhavedantam darśayati | etac ca yadī vyatikramukhena prayogaḥ kriyate, tatkālabhīpṛyēcocyata itī draśtavayam | na tv ekasmin prayoge dvayopanyāśāḥ sambhavī | etac ca praḡ eva nīrothītam | **yataḥ prasiddhe tatkāryatve** **kāraṇabhāve** **kāryābhāvaprāptipaty artham** darśanīyo vaidharṃmyadrṣṭāntas **tata eva** **tasmād** **eva** **kāraṇāt** | **nāvāśyam niyame** **[na] vastu bhavati** | **vastv** **api** **vaidharṃmyadrṣṭānto** **bhavaṇīty** arthaḥ | **yadi hi** **kasyacid** **vidhinā** **kasyacid** **vidhir** **darśayitavyaḥ** **syāt**, **tadā** **gamā** **gaganā** **dir** **asan** **katham** **kasyacid** **śāhīrāś** **syāt** itī, na sādhyate tadupadaśanām | **yadī tv** **ekasya** **vyāpyasābhāve** **aparasya** **vyāpakasyābhāvo** **darśayitavyas** **tadā** **vyāpakasyā** 'bhāve **vastunī** **sūsthu** **sambhavati** | **ītarathā** 'bhāve 'pi **asya** **bhāvo** **vihitō** **bhavet** | **so 'pi** **neti** **cet**, **ayam** **evābhāva** **ity** **abhīpṛayāḥ** | **vaidharṃmyadrṣṭāntagrahanam** **caitad** **ekadharṃmābhāvenīpāradharmābhāvopadaśanāvīśyopalakṣaṇam** draśtavayam **anyathā** **sādharmyadrṣṭānte** **tv** **avāśyam** **vastu** **sa** **āśraya** **īṣṭa** **ity** **syāt** | **tathā** **ca** **sati** **bhavasamājjasam** **syāt** itī | **yataḥ** **kāraṇābhāvāt** **kāryābhāvo** **vastunyo** **avastunī** **ca** **bhavati** | **tataḥ** **kāraṇād** **vastu** **mahāhmadādu** | **avastu** **ākāśād** | **vāsībdas** **tulyabalavam** **samuccinoti** |

tasmād ityādinā prakṛtam upasamharati | vāptisādhanaprāmāṇādhīkaraṇatvād darśayati **darśakaḥ** | yady evam sādhyasādhanāvāyāptiprasiddhakapramāṇapradaśakatvāt sādharṃmyadrṣṭānta evopādeyo na vaidharṃmyadrṣṭānta ity āha --- **prasiḍdheti** | **vaidharṃmyadrṣṭānta upādeya** ity iyojayitvā kuta upādeya ity āśānkīyām **prasiḍdheteyādhetupadam** **yojyam** | **sādhyābhāve** **hetvābhāvapradaśanāt** | **tatreṭi** **buddhiśttham** | **yad** **vā** **pradaśayate** 'sminn itī pradaśayati **vā** **pradaśano** **hetvābhāvasya** **pradaśana** itī tathā | **bhāvapradhāntān** **nīrdeśasya** **hatvābhāvapradaśanatvād** ity arthaḥ |

[DhPr 239]

asmīnś cārthe darśite **darśita eva dṛṣṭānto** **bhavati** | **yo 'yam** **artha** **vyāptisādhanapramāṇapradaśanaḥ**[814] **kāścid** **upādeyo** **niṣṭṭipradaśanaś**[815] **ca** --- **ity** **asminn** **arthe** [816]**darśite darśito dṛṣṭānta** [817]**ity** **āha** --- **etāvanmātram rūpam** **yasya** **tasya** **bhāvās** **tatvram**, **tasmād** **iti** | **etavā** **evad** **eva** **hi rūpam** **dṛṣṭāntasya**, **yad** **uta** **vyāptisādhanapramāṇapradaśakatvaṃ**[818] **nāma** **sādharmyadrṣṭāntasya**, **ca**[819] **sādhyaniṣṭtau** **sādhananiṣṭṭipradaśakatvam** **ity** [820]**etadvaidharṃmyadrṣṭāntasya** | [821]**etac ca** **heturūpakhyānād** **evākhyātām** **itī** **kīṃ** **dṛṣṭāntalakṣaṇa**?

NOTES

[814] pramāṇadarśinaḥ
 [815] niṣṭṭipradaśakaś ca

[816] pradarsite
 [817] dr̥ṣṭāntah | kasmād ity āha
 [818] -pramānadarsanatvam
 [819] vā
 [820] 'vaidharmyadr̥ṣṭāntasya etaf' om.; 'vaidharmyadr̥ṣṭāntasya' om.
 [821] tat; prag uktavyāyena --- ti-

etena eva dr̥ṣṭāntadoṣā api nirastā bhavanti III-123

etena eva ca heturūpākhyānād dr̥ṣṭāntavpradarāṣṇena dr̥ṣṭāntadoṣā[822] *kathitā* [823]*bhavanti* | tathāhi --- pūrvoktasiddhaye ya upādīyamāno 'pi[824] dr̥ṣṭānto na samarthah svakāryaṃ sādhyatup sa dr̥ṣṭāntadoṣa iti sāmyarthād uktam[825] bhavati ||

NOTES
 [822] dr̥ṣṭāntasya doṣāḥ
 [823] nirāsanadvārā kathitāḥ --- ti-
 [824] 'pi na samarthah
 [825] -arthād ity etad uktam

asmimś ce tyādi mūlam anūdyā vyācste yo 'yam iti | pūrvavatpradarāṣṇāsābdasya vyūptatvā, samāssā ca kartavyāḥ | prasiddhāyām vyūptau sādhyābhāve [79a] hetor nivṛttipradarāḥ ity artho draṣṭavyāḥ | **etāvad eva**itvānmūtram | anyad apy asya rūpam asīty āha --- **etāvad eveti** | **hir** yasmād etat parimānam asyeti tathā | **evakāreṇānyasya** tādṛṣṭipyanirāso dṛḡhikṛtāḥ | kim tad rūpam ity āha --- **yad uteti** | nipītasamudāyās cāyam yad etad ity asyārthe ||

yesu dr̥ṣṭāntavenopātesu svakāryakā(ka)raṇāsāmānye doṣāḥ sambhavati te kutaścīt sāmānyād dr̥ṣṭāntavadābhāsāmānī dr̥ṣṭāntābhāsā bhavantiḥ artham nyāyam āśrītyāha --- **dr̥ṣṭāntadoṣā dr̥ṣṭāntābhāsāḥ kathitā bhavanti**ḥ | yasmāt te dr̥ṣṭāntābhāsatve[na] katiā bhavanti ata eva dr̥ṣṭāntatvena **nirastā bhavanti**ḥ ita eva mūlam arthato vyākhyātam ity avagantavyam | dr̥ṣṭāntatvapradarāṣṇena yathā dr̥ṣṭāntābhāsā(sa)kathanam kṛtam bhavati tathā darśayitum **tathā** hityādinopakramate | **pūrvoktasya** janmatanmātrānubandhasya **siddhaye** nīscīyāyā | **svakārya** sādhanasambhāve sādhyaprakāraṇasambhavalakṣaṇam, sādhyavyūptikasya ca hetoh sādhyābhāve sādhananivṛttipradarāṣṇanalakṣaṇam ca **sādhyatup** ya **upādīyamāno 'pi na samarthah**, sa **dr̥ṣṭāntadoṣo** duṣṭo dr̥ṣṭāntah, dr̥ṣṭāntābhāsā itī yāvāt | **sāmānyat** svakāryākāraṇalakṣaṇāt ||

[DhPr 240]

dr̥ṣṭāntābhāsām (-bhāsām) udāharati ---

yathā nityaḥ śabdo amūrtatvāt | karmavat paramāṇuvad ghatavad iti | ete dr̥ṣṭāntābhāsāḥ sādhyasādhanadharmobhāvavikalāḥ III-124

yathā [826]*nityaḥ śabdo iti* [827]*śabdasya nityatve sādhye 'mūrtatvād iti* hetuḥ | *sādhyameva karmavat paramāṇuvad ghatavad ity ete* dr̥ṣṭāntā upānyastāḥ | ete ca dr̥ṣṭāntadoṣāḥ | *sādhyam ca sādhanam cōbhaya ceti*[828] | *tair vikalāḥ* | sādhyavikalāḥ karma, tasyā 'nityatvāt | sādhanavikalāḥ paramāṇuḥ, mūrttvāt paramāṇūnām | [829]*asarvagatadravyaparimāṇam mūrttvāt* | asarvagatās ca dravyarūpās ca paramāṇavaḥ | nityās tu *vaiśeṣikair* ihyante | *tato na sādhyavikalāḥ*[830] | *ghaṭās tūbhayavikalāḥ, anityatvānmūrttvāt ca* | *ghaṭasyeti*[831] ||

NOTES
 [826] yatheti nityaḥ
 [827] iti nityatve sādhye śabdasyāmūrta-
 [828] ca | tair vi-
 [829] asarvagatam dra-
 [830] sādhyavikalāḥ
 [831] ghatasya

tathā sandigḍhasādhyadharmādāyās ca | yathā --- rāgādīmām ayaṃ vacanād rathyūpuruṣavat | maraḍadharmo ayaṃ puruṣo rāgādīmatvād rathyūpuruṣavat | asarvajño ayaṃ rāgādīmatvād rathyūpuruṣavat iti III-125

tathā[832]*sandigḍhaḥ sādhyadharmo yasmin sa sandigḍhasādhyadharmah* | *sa ādir yeṣāṃ te tathoktāḥ* | *sandigḍhasādhyadharmah* | *sandigḍhasādhyadharmah sandigḍhobhayaḥ*[833] ||

NOTES
 [832] tatheti
 [833] -bhayadharmah

dr̥ṣṭāntābhāsām ityādi **paramāṇūnām** ity etad antam sugamam |

katham paramāṇavaḥ sādhanavikalā na sādhyavikalā ity āha --- **asarveti** | **parimāṇam** mānavyavahārakāraṇam | tac ca gunatvād dravyāśrayīti | **dravyagrahaṇena** vāstavam rūpam anūdītam | tatra yadi dravyaparimāṇam mūrttvāt ity eva tūvad ucyate tadā '%kāśāder api dravyasya paramamahattvanām adheyam parimāṇam asīti mūrttatvam prasajyeta | atas tannivṛtyartham dravye viśeṣaṇam **asarvagatagrahaṇam** | tatra paramāṇoh paramāṇam bhavaty asarvagatasya dravyasyeti darśayāno āha --- **asarvagatās ceti** | samavāyīkārāṇam dravyam guṇavad veti dravyalakṣṇanyogād dravyarūpāḥ | cakārau pūrvāpekṣayā ekavīṣayatvam anyoḥ samuccinutāḥ | tat punaḥ paramāṇoh parimāṇam pārimāṇālasamjñākaṃ jñātavyam | iyatā sādhanavaikalayam darśitam |

sādhyāvākalayam darśayāno āha --- **nityās tv** itī | tuncenārtham āntareṇa(?)vīṣṇaṇeti | dravyaguṇakarmaśāsmānyavīśeṣasamavāyītmakaḥ padārthavīśeṣair vyavaharanīti **vaiśeṣikāḥ**, rūḍha(dhe)ḥ cābhyupagata**kanādasāstrā** evocyate | atha [vā] sūpadārthipratipāḍakatayā vīṣṇyate tad anyasmāc chāstrād itī vīśeṣāḥ **kānādam** **śāstram** vīvaśītam [834]"tad vidantī adbhūte vā" itī **vaiśeṣikās tair iyyanta** itī vacanavyaktiyā ceṣṭīmitram etan na punar atra paramāṇam asīti śīcyaati |

NOTES
 [834] tulanā --- "tad adhite tadveda" pāṇīni 4.2.59.

[DhPr 241]

udāharāṇam --- *rāgādīmām* itī rāgādīmatvāṃ sādhyam | *vacanād* itī hetuḥ | *rathyūpuruṣavat* itī dr̥ṣṭānt[835] | rāgādīmatvāṃ sandigḍham | maraḍam dharmo 'yete *maraḍadharmā* | tasyā bhāvo maraḍadharmatvāṃ sādhyam | *ayaṃ puruṣo* itī dharmī | *rāgādīmatvād* itī hetuḥ | *rathyūpuruṣe* dr̥ṣṭānte *sandigḍham* sādhanam | *sādhyam* tu nīcītam maraḍadharmatvam itī | *asarvajño* itī | asarvajño sādhyam | *rāgādīmatvād* itī hetuḥ | tadubhayaṃ api *rathyūpuruṣe* dr̥ṣṭānte sandigḍham | *asarvajātvaṃ* rāgādīmatvāṃ ceti ||

NOTES
 [835] dr̥ṣṭāntah rāgādī-

[836]tathā 'nanvayo apradarśitānvayās ca | yathā yo uktā sa rāgādīmām, iṣṭapurūṣavat | anityaḥ śabdāḥ kṛtakatvād ghatavad iti III-126

NOTES
 [836] tathā --- om.

tathā 'nanvayo itī | yasmin dr̥ṣṭānte dr̥ṣṭānte sādhyasādhanayoḥ sambhavamātram dr̥ṣṭate, na tu sādhyena vyāpto hetuḥ, so 'nanvayaḥ | *apradarśitānvayās ca* --- yasmin dr̥ṣṭānte vidyamāno 'py anvayo na pradarsīto vaktrā so 'pradarśitānvayaḥ |

ananvayaṃ udāharati --- *yatheti* | *yo* ukteḥi vaktrtām anūdyā sa *rāgādīmām* itī rāgādīmatvāḥ[837] vihitam | *tato* vaktrtasyā rāgādīmatvāṃ(ve) pratīnyamaḥ | *tena* vyāptir ukta | *iṣṭapurūṣavad* itī | *iṣṭagrahaṇena* pratīvyāyā api [838]saṃgrhyate vādy api | *tena* vaktrtvarāgādīmatvayoh sattvamātram iṣṭe puruṣe siddham | *vyāptis* tu na siddhā | *tenā* 'nanvayo dr̥ṣṭānta itī |

NOTES
 [837] -matve vihitam
 [838] grhyate

anityaḥ śabdo ity anityatvāṃ sādhyam | *kṛtakatvād* itī hetuḥ | *ghatavad* itī[839] dr̥ṣṭānte na pradarsīto 'nvayaḥ |

NOTES
 [839] -ity atra dr-

tata ityādi **maragādharṃatvam** ity etad antaṃ sujñānam |

nanu maraṇādharṃatvam apy asya katham nīcīntam yena hetur eva sandigdha ucyate itī cet | satyam | kevalam prasiddhisamāraṇayevam uktaṃ ity avaseyam | anvīyamānatvaṃ sādhanasya sādhyenānyayaḥ | sa ca pratibandhasādhakapramāṅkṣepīṭ prasiddhyati | yatra tu tan nāsti kevalam sambhavāmītram sāhacaryamātram dṛṣyata ity abhiprāyaḥ |

vakṛtvasya heto **rāgādmatve** [79b] sādhye **pratīnyamaḥ** pratīnyatvatm uktaṃ itī śeṣaḥ | **tena** sādhyaniyatvena vyāptir anayor ukṭā pradarsītā | evamvidhānūvadāvidhyupakarāṇe tathā pratīter āhatyodayād vyāptir ukṭey uktaṃ | na tv asāv anayor vākyato 'sti | yato dvayor api vādipratīvadīnor dṛṣṭāntvena saṅgrahaḥ **tena** hetuṇā **sattvamātram** sambhavāmītram sāhacaryamātram itī yvat | asti cethāḥ saṃhātropakarāṇam adōṣāvaham ity āha --- **vyāptis** tv itī | **tu** sattvamātrādī vyāptir bhīnatti | na siddhā na pramāṇanīcītā | anayor vyūṭisādhakapramāṅkṣāvād itī bhāvāḥ |

pradarśitānvayam udāhāram āha --- **anītya** itī |

[DhPr 242]

īha yady api kṛtāktvena ghaṭasadrśaḥ śabdaḥ tathāpi nānītyatvenāpi sadṛśaḥ pratyetum śakyate[840] 'tīprasāṅgād itī | yadi tu **kṛtāktvam** [842]anītyasvabhāvaḥ [843]vijñātam bhavati [844]evam kṛtāktvād anītyatvaprattīḥ syāt | tasmād yat **kṛtākam tad anītyam itī kṛtāktvam anītyatve**[845] nītyam abhidhāya nīyamāsādhānānvayavākyaṛthapratīpattīvyayo dṛṣṭānta upādēyaḥ | sa ca **pradarśitānvaya** āha | **anena** tv anvayavākyaṃ anukṭvaiva dṛṣṭānta upātāḥ | idṛśā ca sādharṃyamātreṇaiprayogī | ato 'nvayārtho dṛṣṭāntas tadarthāś cāna **nopātāḥ** | sādharṃyārthāś copāto nīrupayoga

NOTES
[840] śakyo 'ti-
[841] pūkyo 'pi prāptāḥ --- ti-
[842] anītyatva
[843] jñātam
[844] -ty eva kr
[845] -anītyatvanīyatam

nanu ghaṭopadarāṇena kṛtāktvena tād ghaṭasadrśaḥ śabdo darśitāḥ | tathā cānītyatvenāpi sadṛśo darśitas tatas ca vyāptir darśitavety āha --- **īheti** | ihānītyatvasiddhiprastāve | kutas tathā **pratyetum śakya** ity āha --- **atīprasāṅgād itī** | mūrttatvād(ē)ṛ api sādṛśyāgama(sādṛśyāvagamāt) **prasaktīr(ktē) iṣṭam dharmam** anīkṛyāmāḥ **paraṅgo** 'tīprasāṅgaḥ' tasmāt | na tārhi kṛtāktvād anītyatvam kadācid api pratyetyayam ity āha --- **yadi tv itī** | **tur** imām avasthām vīśeṣavafīm darśayati | yadi kṛtāktvānūvadāpīrvikāḥ(pūrvaka)vidhānenīrthāntaravate sati na nītyasvabhāvaḥ kṛtāktvam praṭtam **bhavaty evaṃ** tasyābhāvyena pratīpattau **kṛtāktvād anītyatvaprattīḥ syāt** | yataḥ kṛtāktvasyānītyasvabhāvāvagamāt tatas tapratīḥ nītyatāḥ **tasmād** hetoḥ | **anvayavākya**sya sādhyaniyatam sādhanasyārtho' bhīdhyeḥ **tatpratīpattīvyaya** tatpradarāṇa ity arthāḥ | anvayavākyaḥ(ṛthapratīpattīvyayo) 'pi dṛṣṭānto yady aparāṣṭāntānvayas tadā so 'pi nīrupayogaḥ kim ity upādēya ity āha --- **sa ceti** | **co** 'vadhāraṇe yasmādarthe vā | **anena** katham nānīyam upāto yenaivam abhidhīyata ity āha --- **anēneti** | **anēna** vidhānā | **tur** vīśeṣārthāḥ | anvayapratīpādakam **vākyaṃ anvayavākyaṃ** | tad anukṭvaiva | aḥavam upāto 'pi yady upayujyate tadā kī kṣatir ity āha --- **idṛśāś ceti** | cakāro 'syemām avasthām bhedavafīm āha | samānāḥ prakaraṇād ghaṭena sadṛśo dharmo yasyāśau **sādharṃā** | tasya bhāvāḥ **sādharṃyam** | tad eva **tanmātram** | **mātragrahaṇena** vīśīṣṭam sādharṃyam apākaroti | **tenaivakāreṇa** nīrākrāntīraṣam eva dradhayati | sādharṃyapradarśanamātreṇaipavāyam upayogavān ity arthāḥ | athaitat padadarśītāt sādharṃyād api yadi sādhyam siddhyate tadā katham ayam anupayukta ity āha --- **na ceti** | **co** 'vadhāraṇe yasmādarthe vā |

evam bruvato 'yam bhāvāḥ --- **anena** khalu sādharṃyam pradarśānyam | kṛtāktvenavā ca sādharṃyam pradarśānyāni carīrthāḥo bhavīsyati | na ca kṛtāktvena ghaṭasādharṃye śabdasyāvagatē 'py anītyatvenāpi tatsādharṃyāvagamo 'vayambhāvūḥ śakyaṃ abhidhātum | mūrttatvādīnāpi sādṛśyāvagame 'syānītyatvaprāsāṅgād itī | yataḥ sādharṃyamātrān na sādhyasiddhir atāḥ kāraṇāt | **anvayo** 'nvīyamānatvaṃ **sādhanasya sādhyena** so 'rthāḥ' prayojanam [80a] yasya sa tathā na sādharṃyamātrapradarśanārtha ity arthāt | anēnēpy anvayārtho evāyam upāto ity āha --- **tadarthāś ceti** | **co** yasmādarthe | so 'tvayo 'rtho yasya sa tathā | **anēna** vidhānā | kim arthas tarhi anēnyam upāto ity āha --- **sādharṃyete** | **co** yasmādarthe |

[DhPr 243]

itī vakṛtṛdoṣād ayaṃ dṛṣṭāntadoṣaḥ | vakṛtrā hy atra paraḥ patīpādāyitavyaḥ | tato yadi nāma na duṣṭam vastu tathāpi vakṛtrā duṣṭam darśitam itī duṣṭam eva ||

tathā viparīṭānvayaḥ --- yad anītyam tat kṛtākam itī III-127

tathā viparīṭānvayo yasmīn dṛṣṭānto sa tathoktāḥ | tam evodāriti --- *yad anītyam tat kṛtākam itī* | kṛtāktvam anītyatvanīyatam dṛṣṭāntē[846] darśānyam | evam kṛtāktvād anītyatvagrthīḥ syāt | atra tv anītyatvaṃ kṛtāktvā[847] nīyatam darśitam | kṛtāktvaṃ[848] tv anīyatam evānītyate ||[849] tato yādṛśam itī kṛtāktvam anīyatam anītyate [850]darśitam tādṛśān nāsty anītyatvaprattīḥ | tathā hī --- *yad anītyam* ity anītyatvam anūyaḥ tat *kṛtākam itī* kṛtāktvam vīhītam | ato 'nītyatvaṃ nīyatam uktaṃ kṛtāktvate, na tu kṛtāktvaṃ anītyate | tato yathā 'nītyatvād anīyatāt prayatnāntariyakatve na prayatnāntariyakatvaprattīḥ, tadvat kṛtāktvād anītyatvaprattīḥ na syād, anītyate 'nīyatatvāt kṛtāktvasya |

NOTES
[846] dṛṣṭāntena
[847] -katvanīyatam
[848] tv anīyatam evoktam anītyatve
[849] atra 'tataḥ kṛtāktvam anītyate nīyatam eva' ity adhikāḥ pāṭho 'sti
[850] pradarśitam

sādharṃyārthāḥ sādharṃyapratīpādanaprayoga **upāttas** tasmān **nīrupayogaḥ** sa | tasmādarthe vā | ayam eśabddātī paro drāvayāḥ | namu kṛtāktvānītyatvayos tūvad vastuto 'nvayo 'sty eva | tat katham vīdyamāne 'pi tasmīn tathā 'pradarśanamātreṇāsu dṛṣṭānto dusyatīty āha --- **vakṛtṛdoṣād itī** | **vaktā** hīyādīnaitad eva samarthayate | namu vaktārvīśūso tathā pradarśāyam aparādhyatū, anyasya dṛṣṭāntapasvīnāḥ ko 'parādha itī cet | svakāryā' karaṇam eva doṣaḥ | tadakarāṇam tasya svata eva (evā)'stīmarthāyād, anyēnyāyāḥ pradarśanād vā 'sti | kim etāvāt tad akarāṇam tasya nāsty eveti saktam vakṛtṛdoṣād ayaṃ dṛṣṭāntadoṣa itī |

viparīto 'nvaya itī viparītena pradarśanād viparīta ukto na tu viparīto 'nvayo 'sty eva | kīdrīṣo 'viparīto 'nvayo yasmād ayaṃ viparīta ity āha --- **kṛtāktvam** itī | evam pradarśāno ko guṇa ity āha --- **evam** itī | evam kṛtāktvasyānītyate nīyatavapradarśāne sati | atra punaḥ kutra kim nīyatam ity āha --- **atreti** | **tur** imām avasthām vīśeṣavafīm darśayati | anītyatvānūvadēna kṛtāktvasya vidhānād vidhīyamānasya vyāpakatayā nīyamavīśayatvād ity abhisandhīb kṛtāktvam punaḥ kīdrīṣam darśitam ity āha ---[**kṛtāktvam** itī] | **tur** anītyatvāt kṛtāktvaṃ bhīnatti | **anītyate** nīyatād api kṛtāktvādī(-vādā)nītyatvam pratīpāyeta ity āha --- **tata** itī | yata evam anuvādavidhīkrāme kṛtāktvam anītyatvanīyatam darśitam bhavati, **tatas** tasmād **īha** prayoge | **yādṛśam** itī vidhīyamānam | pūrvam evam vādīnā **nīyatvaṃ kṛtāktvate** nīyatam **darśitam**, na kṛtāktvam nītyate cetī pratījñāmātreṇoktam adhunā tu yena prakāreṇa tasyaiva pradarśanam īyītam **tathā** hīyādīnā tad darśayati | anītyatvam prayatnāntariyakatvam

[DhPr 244]

yady api ca kṛtāktvaṃ vastusthīyā 'nītyate nīyatam [851]tathāpy anītyatvaṃ **vakṛtrā** [852]darśitam | atāḥ [853]svayam aduṣṭam **api** [854]vakṛtṛdoṣād duṣṭam |

NOTES
[851] 'tathāpy anīyatam' om.
[852] pradarśitam
[853] atas tat svayam na duṣṭa-
[854] vakṛtur doṣāt

tasmād viparīṭānvayo 'pi **vakṛtur aparādhatā**, na **vastuta** (na) | **parārthānumāne** ca[855] **vaktur** **api** [856]doṣaḥ cīntyata itī ||

NOTES
[855] ca -- nāsti
[856] na kevalam hetoḥ --- ti-

sādharṃyena dṛṣṭāntadoṣaḥ[857] III-128

NOTES
[857] dṛṣṭāntadoṣāḥ --- om.

sādharṃyepi[858] **nava dṛṣṭāntadoṣāḥ** ||

NOTES
[858] -yena taddr

vaidharṃepāpi[859] **dṛṣṭāntadoṣān** [860]vaktum āha ---

NOTES
[859] -pi nava dr-
[860] vaktukāma āha

vaidharṃyena api --- paramāṇuvat karmavat ākāśavad itī sādhyādyatyatrekināḥ III-129

nītyate śabdasya sādhye hetvā **amūrttate** [861]paramāṇur vaidharṃyadrṣṭāntāḥ sādhyāvītyatrekī | nītyatvāt paramāṇūnām | karma sādhanāvītyatrekī, amūrttātāt karmāḥāḥ ākāśam ubhayāvītyatrekī, nītyatvād amūrttātve ca |

NOTES
[861] paramāṇuvad vadha- (vaidha-); paramāṇur vaidharṃyena

antareñciraprabhādu dr̥ṣyamānam anityatam tatra | tatra yathā 'nityatvāt prayatnānantaryakatvāpṛafr̥ṣṭis tadvat kṛtakatvād apy anitya[va]nityatvapṛafr̥ṣṭir bhavitum arhati |

nanu bhavatu anityatvāt prayatnānantaryakatvāpṛafr̥ṣṭir vastutas tasya tūtrānīyatvāt kṛtakatvam tu paramārthato nīyatam nityatve | tat kutas tasmāt tasyāpṛafr̥ṣṭir ity āha --- **yady apītyādi** | evaṃ bruvato 'yam bhāvāḥ --- vastutās cchedanasvabhāvo 'pi paraśur yādīchedakena bhṛāntya' yathā vā udvartya bāhum udyamya dvādvābhāvārtham bhāvāḥ nīpīyate, tadā tena svayam adar̥ṣṭenāpi yathā cchīda na sampādīyate, tadvad anenāpi parekśīrhapṛafr̥ṣṭir na sampādīyate, svayam adar̥ṣṭenāpīti |

yasmād evam **tasmād** [80b] hetor **vaktur** anumāpīyitur **aparādhdhā** doṣād **viparītvānyavo** 'pi dr̥ṣṭāntadoṣa itī doṣaḥ | na kevalam aprādṛṣṭīnāvaya ity āha --- **parārtheti** | na kevalam sādhanasya doṣās cintyata ity api śabdī ||

yato 'pītyo nāsti sa **paramāṇuḥ** vaidharmyapṛafr̥ṣṭiḥ [na] viśayopātātvan vaidharmyadr̥ṣṭānta uktah | sādhyasyāvyyatireko nīrṭtyabhāvāḥ so 'yāsīti tathoktah

[DhPr 245]

sādhyam ādir yeṣām tāni sādhyādini sādhyasādhanabhayāni | teṣām avyatiroke[862] nīrṭtyabhāvāḥ | sa yeṣām asti te **sādhyādvyayatirokeṇuḥ** | te codahr̥ṣṭah ||

NOTES

[862] -reko vṛtṭya-; reko nīrṭtā (tīya) bhāvah

aparānūdāhartum āha ---

tathā sandigdhasādhyavyatirekādyaḥ, yathā asarvajñāḥ **kapilādya** anīptā vā avidyamānasarvajñatāptatāllīngabhūtapramāṇātīśāsāsanatvād itī | atra[863]vaidharmyodāharanam --- yah sarvajña āpto vā sa jyotirjñānādikam upadīṣṭavān.[864]yathā ---[865]**ṛṣabhavardhamānādir** itī || [866]jātrīsarvajñatāptatālyoḥ sādhyadharmayoḥ sandigdho vyatirekaḥ ||I-130

NOTES

[863] vaidharmyenodā-
[864] tad yathā
[865] vṛṣabhā
[866] itī vaidharmyodāharanād asarva-

tatheti | sādhyasya vyatirekaḥ sādhyavyatirekaḥ | sandigdhaḥ sādhyavyatireko yasmīn sa **sandigdhasādhyavyatirekaḥ** | sa ādir yeṣām te tathoktah |

sandigdhasādhyavyatirekam udāhartum āha --- yatheti | **asarvajñā** ity ekaḥ sādhyam | **anāptā** akṣīpadoṣā itī dvīṭyam | **kapilādya** itī dharmī | **avidyamānasarvajñatetyādi** hetuḥ | **sarvajñā** cā **āptatā** | ca tayoḥ **līngabhūtaḥ pramāṇātīśayo** līngātmakaḥ **pramāṇavīṣeṣaḥ** | **avidyamānoḥ sarvajñatāptatāllīngabhūtaḥ pramāṇātīśo** yasmīn tat tathoktah **śāsanam** | tādṛṣam śāsanam yeṣām te[867] tathoktah | teṣām bhāvas tattvam | **tasmāt** | **pramāṇātīśayo** jyotirjñānopadeśa ihābhīpretah | yadi hi **kapilādyaḥ sarvajñā āpto** vā syus tadā **jyotirjñānādikam** kamān nopadīṣṭavataḥ? na copadīṣṭavataḥ | **tasmān na sarvajñā āpta** vā |

NOTES

[867] **kapilādyaḥ** --- ti-

atra pramāḇe vaidharmyodāharanam | **yah sarvajña āpto vā sa jyotirjñānādikam** sarvajñatāptatā līngabhūtam upadīṣṭavān | **yathā ṛṣabho vardhamānas** ca tāv ādi yasya sa **ṛṣabhavardhamānādir** dīgambarāḇṇam

prakaraṇāt kṣīnadōṣatvam āptaḥvaṣṇamasya vīvaṣṭitam itī tat vā **anāptā akṣīpadoṣā** itī vyācāste | **kapilāḥ sīmkyadārśanakāro** mūnīḥ | ādīśabdo **gautamā**deḥ saṅgrahaḥ | **śāsanam** mārgas tatpṛaṇīśāstram itī yīvat |

nanu teṣām api śāśane līngātmakaḥ pramāṇātīśayo 'neko 'sty eva | tat katham hetur ayam asiddho na bhavāṣṭi āha --- **pramāṇātīśaya** itī | **jyotiṣam** grahanakṣatṛāṇām jñānam tasyopadeśaḥ | **jyotirjñānasyopalaṣṇanatvāj** jyotirjñānādyupadeśa ity avagantavyam | tad ayam samudāyīrthah --- yasmāt tair jyotirjñānam anyāñdriyājñānam ca svāśāśane nopadīṣṭam tasmāt te na tathārṇvā itī | **yadi hītyādinatad** eva darśayati

[DhPr 246]

śāstā[868] **sarvajñā**[869] ca **āptās cetī** | tad iha **vaidharmyodāharanād ṛṣabhāder asarvajñatvasyānāptatāyās** ca vyatireko vyāvṛtṭih **sandigdha** | **yato jyotirjñānam** copadīśed asarvajñās ca **bhaved anāptā** vā | **ko 'tra virodhaḥ?** **naimittikam** etaj **jñānam** vyabhidhāri na sarvajñatvam anumāpayet ||

NOTES

[868] śāstā sādhyavyatirekaḥ sarva-
[869] ca --- om.

ādīśabdenānyāñdriyājñānam samgrhyate | **ṛṣabhavardhamānanām** adhyeivāvalīkñānām iṣṭadevau | ādīśabdena **parīśyamāñhīrīṣṭanam**prabhr̥ṣṭeḥ saṅgrahaḥ | śāstā svadṛṣṭam anyopadeṣṭi | **sarvajñās cāptās cetī** anyena dvayasyāpi sādhyasābhāvānam darśayati | yad āha --- **akalāṅkaha** --- "yadi sūkṣme vyavahite vā vastuni buddhir atyantaparoḥṣe na syāt katham tathā jyotirjñānisvasimvādaha? jyotirjñānam api hi sarvajñapavartitum eva, etasmād avisamvādinō jyotirjñānisarvajñāsiddhīḥ | tad uktam ---

dhīr atyantaparoḥṣe 'rthe na cet pumsām kuta punah |

jyotirjñānisvasimvādahaḥ śrutavāc cet sādhanāntaram ||" [siddhīvi- pr-413] itī |

katham punah saty api jyotirjñānādy upadeśe vipakṣād ṛṣabhāder asarvajñatvāder vyāvṛtṭih sandigdhetī āha --- **yata** itī | atra sarvajñatāyām anīṣṭīyām satyām api jyotirjñāny updeśe **ko virodho** 'nupapatīti? kṣepe **kīmaḥ** prayogān na kaścid ity arthah |

athāsarvajñatve tasyaitasmād idam grahoparāgādī bhāvī tatas caivam bhāvīti jñānam katham vṛttam yena samvādī tathopadiśet | tasmāt sarvajña evāśv itī nīcaya ity āśānkīyāha --- **naimittikam etad** itī | etaj jyotirjñānādikam nimitāt paramparayā kārānād | viśayaḥ ca viśayīno nirdēśānimittdarśanād āgatam **naimittikam**, ata eva tad upadeṣṭuḥ sarajñatā vyabhicarāfīti | tathā sarvajñātām antareñāpi bhavafīdāntīnanajyotiśāikānām ivāñdriyoparāgādījñānam ity abhiprāyaḥ | tathābhūtam **jñānam na sarvajñatām anumāpayed** anumāpīyitum śāknōti |

nanu ca tathābhītena bhāvīvastunā saha kasyacētī kāryakāraṇabhāvā eva tena kaścid jāñāth | yady [81a] aśv asarvajño bhaved asarvajñās ca katham upadīśed itī cet | na | etad anyato 'pi jāñtvā tadupadeśasambhavāt | tasyānyatas tathāvidhāt | na cādimān saṃsārāḥ | yena sa evādyas tathā jāñnī sarvajñāḥ, sa cāsmākam ṛṣabhādir ity apy ucyeta | aṭha vā --- yady asau asarvajñas tadā tasya tathābhūtasya sādhyasādhanabhāvāsīdvīduṣa upadeśād tasmād īdīnām atīndriyoparāgādījñānam samvādī ca katham bhaved ity āśānkī āha --- **naimittikam** itī |

ayam arthah --- kāranadarśanasvabhāvākāryājñānam etat, etac ca bhāvīvastuvyatirekena bhaved api, nāvāśyam kāraṇāni kāryavanti bhavāntīti nyāyāt | etac ca vyabhicārī jñānam upadīśyamānam nopadeṣṭuḥ sarvajñatām anumāpīyitum kalpyate |

atha tad eva tasya tathā bhūtasya kāraṇavastunas tat tad bhāvīvastu pratīkāraṇītvam | katham jāñīyāt katham copadīśed yady aśv asarvajña itī cet | anyatas tad dhi jāñtvā jāñtam(-nam) copadeśāi ca tasyopapadyate |

[DhPr 247]

sandigdhasādhanavyatireko yathā, na trayīvidī brāhmanena grāhyavacanāḥ kaścid[870]vīvaṣṭītaḥ puruso rāgādīmatvād itī | atra vaidharmyodāharanam --- ye grāhyavacanā na te rāgādīmatāḥ | tad yathā[871] **gautamā**dyo dharmasāstrānām[872]pṛanētām itī | **gautamā**dībhyo rāgādīmatvāsya sādhanadharmasya vyāvṛtṭih sandigdhaḥ ||I-131

NOTES

[870] kaścīt puruso
[871] **gautamā**
[872] dharmasāstrapṛan-

sandigdhasādhanavyatireko yasmīn sa tathoktah | **tam udārati --- yatheti** | **ṛksāmayaājūṣī** tṛiṇi trayī tām vetīti[873] **trayīvid** | tena na grāham vacanam yasyetī sādhyam | **vīvaṣṭīta** itī **kapilādir** dharmī | **rāgādīmatvād** itī hetu |

NOTES

[873] vetī trayī-

atra pramāḇe **vaidharmyodāharanam** --- sādhyābhāvāḥ sādhanābhāvena [874]yatra vyāpto darśyate tad vaidharmodāharanam | grāhyam vacanam yeṣām te **grāhyavacanā** itī sādhyānīrṭtīm anūdyā **na te rāgādīmatā** itī sādhanābhāvo vītaḥ | **gautamādyo ādir** yeṣām te tathoktā manvādāyo **dharmasāstrāṇi smṛtayas teṣām kartṛāḇṇa** trayīvidā hi brāhmyaṇena grāhyavacanā dharmasāstrakṛto vītarāgās ca ta itāḥ [875]dharmī vyatirekavīṣayo **gotamādaya** itī | **gautamā**dībhyo rāgādīmatvāsya sādhanasya nīrṭtīḥ sandigdha | yady api te grāhyavacanās trayīvidas tathāpi [876]kīm sarāgā **uta vītarāgā itī sandehaḥ** ||

NOTES

[874] -bhāvena vyāpto yatra darśyate
[875] itāḥ dharmīvya-; itī dharmī; itī dharmīvya-
[876] vidā tathāpi

sandigdghbhāvavyatireko yathā --- avītarāgāḥ **kapilādyaḥ**, parīgrahāgrahayogād itī | atra vaidharmīyena udāharanam --- yo vītarāgo na tasya parīgrahāgrahaḥ |

tasyāpy anyasmād | anādīs ca saṃsāra itī katham etāvānmtreṇa vardhamānāḇeḥ sarvajñatvasiddhīr itī ||

trayo 'yavayā yasyāḥ samhater iti trayīty adantāt nīp | kim atra sādhyā [bhāvā]juvādena sādhanā bhāvo vihto yenaīd vaidharmyodāharanam bhavatyī āsankāyā --- sādhyeti | **gautamo** **ksapādi** parānāmī **vyāsādi** syāpi prajāti munih | **munir** iti smrtikāro munih | **ādiśābdād** **visvarūpajñānavalkyasamvrtādeh** sāngrahah | **his** tasmāt | dharmivamātrajñāpīsyā **dharmivyatirekavasya** iti abhidhāya tasyeiva viśesanishprapīdanecchayā **gautamādāya** ity uktam | indriyamanaskāra]m etad rājā]m etad rājā]m ity īdivat tasmād vaidharmī drśtāno **gautamādir** iti vāk्यārthah | tathītvam ca teṣām tathāivenopādānīna tu paramārthata ity avaseyam | grāhyavacanatve 'pi teṣām katham tādīrpyasandeha ity āha --- **yady apīti** | uteti pakṣāntaram uddīyotayati ||

[DhPr 248]

yathā rṣabhāder it[877] rṣabhāder avitāragatvapariagrahāgrahayogayoh sādhyasādhanadharmayoh sandigdho vyatirekāḥ III-132

NOTES
[877] bhādeh | rṣa-

sandigdhanubhayavyatireko yasmin sa tathoktaḥ | tam udāharati **yatheti** | **avitāragā** itī rāgādīmatvaṃ sādhyam | **kapilādāya** itī dharmī | **parigraho** labhyamānasya svikārah prathamah | svikārad ūrdhvaṃ yad gārdhyaṃ mātsaryam sa **āgrahaḥ** | **parigrahas** ca **āgrahas** ca tābhyam yogāt | **kapilādāyo** labhyamānaṃ svikrvaṃti svikṛtaṃ na muñcanti --- itī te rāgādīmanto gamyante | atra pramāṇe vaidharmyodāharanāṃ --- yatra sādhyābhāve sādhanābhāvo darsāyitavyaḥ | **yo vītārago** itī sādhyābhāvam anūdyā, **na tasya parigrahāgrahāv** itī sādhanābhāvo vihitāḥ | **yathā rṣabhāder** itī drśtāntah | etasmād **rṣabhāder drśtāntād avitāragatvasya** sādhyasya parigrahāgrahayogasya[878] ca sādhanasya [879]nīvṛttih sandigdhiā | **rṣabhādīnāḥ** pi parigrahāgrahayogo 'pi sandigho vītāragatvaṃ ca | yadi nāma tatsiddhānte vītāragās ca nisparigrahās ca [880]pathyante tathāpi sandeha eva ||

NOTES
[878] yogatvasya
[879] vyāvṛttih
[880] paripathyante

apṛān apī [881]trīn udāhartum āha ---

NOTES
[881] aparāny apī trīny udā-

avyatireko yathā, avītārago 'yam[882]vaktṛtvā | [883]vaidharmyena udāharanāṃ ---[884]yatra avitāragatvam na asti[885]na sa vaktā, yathā upalakhaṇā itī | yady apy upalakhaṇād ubhayaṃ vyāvṛttam[886]tathā apī sarvo vītārago na vaktā itī vyāptyā vyatirekāsiddher avyatirekāḥ III-133

NOTES
[882] -rāgo vaktṛ
[883] vaidharmyodāharanām; -tvāt | yatrāvī-
[884] yatra vīta-
[885] nāsti sa vaktā; nāsti sa na vaktā
[886] vyāvṛttayā sarvo; vyāvṛttam yo sarvo; -vṛttam tathā sarvo-

ubhayaśa(ubhāśa)bdasya dvīvacanāntasya prayogadarśanādubhayor ity ubhāśabdenārtham āha | labdham idam vastu matto 'nyatra narāmādī (māgādī)ti tu viśeṣo 'tra **mātsaryam** abhipreta **āgrahaḥ** | na muñcanti(nī) nanyasmāi dadati | anenaiva rūpeṇa vaidharmyodāharanam bhavati | nānyatheti dradhayitum uktam apī smārāyann āha --- **yatrete** | **rṣabhāvinām** ity anena vaidharmyodāharanād **rṣabhāveḥ** sādhyasādhanayor vyāvṛttisandeham darsāyati |

nanvasmadāgame tadgunadvayayoginas te kahitās tatkatham anyos tato vyāvṛttih sagdhyata ity āha --- **yadi nāmēti** | **pathyata** itī ca vacanavyaktiyā ca pūjhamātreṇa teṣām tadgunayogaḥ siddhah | na tu pramāṇeneti darsāyati | ata evāha --- **tathāpi** ||

trīn itī drśtāntadoṣin |

[DhPr 249]

avīdamāno vyatireko yasmin so **avyatirekāḥ** | **avitārago** itī rāgādīmatvaṃ sādhyam | **vaktṛtvād** itī hetuḥ | āha vyatirekam āha --- **yatra avitāragatvam nāstīti** sādhyābhāvānuūdaḥ | tatra vaktṛtvam apī nāstī --- itī sādhanābhāvavidhiḥ | tena sādhanābhāvena sādhyābhāvo vyāpta uktaḥ | [887]drśtānto **yathā upalakhaṇā** [888]tī |

NOTES
[887] atra drśtā-
[888] -khaṇdēti-

katham ayam avyatireko yāvato palakhaṇādubhayaḥ[889] nīvṛttam? kim atāḥ? [890]yady apy upalakhaṇād ubhayaṃ vyāvṛttam sarāgatvaṃ ca vaktṛtvam ca[891], **tathā apī vyāptyā**[892] vyatireko yas tasyā **asiddheḥ** kāraṇād **avyatireko** ayam |

NOTES
[889] -bhayam apī ni-
[890] yady upala-
[891] yatra vītāragatvam tatra vaktṛtvam nāstī --- ti-
[892] vyāpto vya-

kīdrṣī punar vyāptir ity āha --- **sarvo vītārago** itī sādhyābhāvānuūdaḥ | **navetīti** sādhanābhāvavidhiḥ | tena sādhyābhāvāḥ [893]sādhanābhāvaniyatāḥ [894]khyāpito bhavattī[895] | **īdrṣī** vyāptih | tayā vyatireko na siddhah |asya cārthasya rpsasiddhaye drśtāntah | tat svakāryā 'karaṇād duṣṭah ||

NOTES
[893] sādhanābhāve ni-; sādhanābhāvo ni-
[894] sṭhāpīto
[895] bhavati | i-

apradarṣitavyatireko yathā, anityaḥ śabdaḥ, kṛtakatvād ākāśavad itī vaidharmyena[896] III-134

NOTES
[896] vaidharmyena --- om.; vaidharmyēnāpi; na mīlatvenāpi tu tīkṣṭham grhītam

yenaīyam anuvādanīdhīkramas tena hetunā | **yāvate** tṛtīyāntapratīrūpako yasmād ity asyāthe varttamāno 'tra grhītaḥ | [81b] **upalakhaṇād** chīlāsakalāt | **ubhayaṃ** sādhyasādhanam | **kīm ata** itī siddhāntī | ata ubhayanivṛtte kim bhavati? na kīcīd ity arthah | nanūpalakhaṇādītvād vaidharmīdrśtāntādubhayaṃ nīvṛttam darśitam yena tat kim evam ucyate ity āha --- **yady apīti** | **vyāpti**ā sarvarāgītvajanyatāsvikāreṇa | tasya vyāptim ato vyatirekasyā'siddher anīcayāt | **kīdrṣī**ti sāmānyataḥ prechati | **punar** itī viśeṣataḥ | **ītir** anantaroctam śabdam parāmrśati | **tenānena** śabdenety arthah | na vaktavyety atāpīti pūrvaavat | yenaivam anuvādaīdhīkramas **tena** | **ītr** īdrṣiyā vyāptēḥ svarūpam prakāśayati yasmād arthe vā | tat prafityathambhūtalakṣanatyayam tṛtīyā, sādhanābhāvenā sādhyābhāvānyāena lakṣanā vyāptir īkrīṣīty arthah | **īdrśam** vyāptim antam vyatirekaṃ prasīdhayitum asarmarto 'yam katham ayam drśtāno tṛeṣṭa ity āha --- **asya cetī** | **asya** sādhanābhāve sādhyā 'bhāvānyatalakṣanāyārthasya | eo yasmād arthe 'vadhāreṇa vā | **prasīdhaye** nīcayārtham drśtāno upādīyate itī ṣeṣah, prakāranābhāvāṃ vā, na cīyam tathāpradarśana ity anum artham prakāranagamāyāṃ kṛtvā | **tat** tasmāt **svakāryakaraṇād duṣṭa** ity uktam | yad vā bhavaty asyārthasya prasīdhāye

[DhPr 250]

apradarṣito vyatireko yasmin sa tathoktaḥ | **anityaḥ śabdaḥ** ity anityatvaṃ sādhyam | **kṛtakatvād** itī hetuḥ | **ākāśavad** itī **vaidharmyena** drśtāntah |

āha parārthānūmāne parasmādarthaḥ pratīpatavyaḥ | sa sūddho 'pi svato yadi pareṣūnddhaḥ khyāyate sa tāv adyathā prakāśitas tathā na yuktaḥ | **yathā** yuktas tathā na prakāśītaḥ | **prakāśītas** ca **hetuḥ** | ato vatur aprārdhād apī parārthānūmāne hetur drśtāno vā duṣṭah syād apī | na ca sādṛśyavasādṛśyād vā sādhyapratīpatīḥ, apī tu sādhyaniyatād dhetoḥ | **atāḥ** sādhyaniyato heturanavayavākyena vyatirekavākyena vā [897]vaktavyaḥ | **anyathā** gamako naktāḥ syāt | sa tathokto drśtāntena[898]

NOTES
[897] ca vaktā-
[898] drśtāntenisiddho

drśtāntas tathāpi ayam katham duṣṭa ity āha --- **tat svakāryeti** | **tac** ca **tatsvakāryam** ca | sādhanābhāve sādhyābhāvānyatākhyāpanalakṣanām cetī | tathā tasyā**kāraṇād** asampadanād **duṣṭa** itī ||

atha paramārthatas tīvad drśtānte nabhasī sādhyābhāvo 'py astī, sādhanābhāvās ca | tatkatham apradarṣitavyatireko drśtānt duṣṭ ity āha --- **īheti** | **parasmāt** sādhanavādinah | **artha**o hetulakṣanaḥ | prakāranāt sādhyābhāve sādhanābhāvālakṣanās ca | sa **svataḥ sūddho** vastuvṛtīyā parīsūddhaḥ | tathāvena vidyāmāna itī yāvat | na kevalam asūddhat --- ity **apīśabdāt** | **pareṇa** sādhanaprayoktrā | **yathā prakāśīto** vyatirekamātravān prakāśīto vyāptīsūnyās ca prakāśītaḥ | **tathā na yuko** nopayuktaḥ sādhyasiddhah | yadi hi sādhyābhāvānuūdena sādhyā (dhana) bhāvo vidīhyate drśtānte pradārītyetaivam assu hetuḥ sādhyasiddhyānyavīrekavān siddhyet | evam eva cā 'sau vyātimadvyatirekāḥ prasīdhīyēt | tatpradarśanas ca drśtāno 'duṣṭo bhaved ity abhiprāyāḥ |

yadi nāma tathā na prakāśītas tathāpi tadupayogī hetur drśtāno vā tathā kim na praūpadyata ity āha --- **prakāśītas** cetī | eo yasmādarthe | **hetur** ity upalakṣanam | tena drśtāno 'pi drāṣṭavyaḥ | a]ya]ta evam ato asmād hetoḥ | na kevalam vacovayavasthīdāḥ doṣā itī **apīśabdenā**ḥ | **yady** apī drśyānta eva prakṛtas tathāpi

hetur apy evamvidhā svato 'duṣṭo 'pi vaktrodsā eva dusyātiṭi tulyanbyatayā prasaṅgana darśitam | yad vā yathāivaviddho hetur vaktrodsū doṣṭo bhavati tadvad drṣṭānto 'pīti drṣṭāntārtham hetoh vaktraparādhēnā(na) dustatvakhyāpanam kṛtam iti sarvam avadātam |

[82] namu ca yathā kṛtakatvenāśāyādharmā śabdah praṭiyate tathā 'nityatvenāpi tadvidharmā bhavisyati tat katham anupuyukta ity āha --- **na ceti** | eo 'vadhāraṇe hetau vā | evamvadato 'yam āśayah --- yady ekena dharmena vaidharmya(mye) praṭie 'parenāpi tadvaidharmyapattir avāsyambhāvinī, tadā mūrtatvenāpi śabdasya tadvaidharmyapattih prasajyete | tulyanbyatayā 'nvayavākyaṃ abhikṛya **sādrśyād** ity uktam | sādrśyād asādrśyād veti sādharmaivaidharmyadrṣṭāntapratipāditā itī prakāraṇāt |

vyatirekavākyenāpi sādhanābhāvenāpi niyamakhyāpanadvārā sādhyā eva hetor niyatavakhyāpanād **vyatirekavāyena cety** uktam |

[DhPr 251]

siddho darśayitavyah | tasmād drṣṭānto nāmanvayavyatirekavākyārthapradarśanaḥ[899] | na ceha vyatirekavākyaṃ prayuktam | ato vaidharmyadrṣṭānta ihāsādrśyamātreṇa[900] sādhaaka upanyas taḥ | na ca tathā sādhaakah | vyatirekaviśayatvena sa sādhaakah | ca na tathopanyas ta itī[901] ayam apradarśitavyatireko vaktur aprādhād drṣṭah ||

NOTES

[899] pradarśanārthe |
[900] sādrśyābhāvena sādha-
[901] itī | ato 'pra-; itī | apra-

viparītyatireko[902]yathā --- yad akṛtakam tan nityam bhavati itī III-135

NOTES

[902] yathā --- om.

[903]viparīto vyatireko yasmin vaidharmyadrṣṭānte sa tathoktaḥ | tam udāharati ---[904]yathā yad

NOTES

[903] 'viparīto' ity ānabhya 'tam udāharati' paryantaḥ pāṭho durvekasaṃpastaḥkasmin ādarśe nāsīd itī vyākhyānurodhāt jñāyate --- sam-
[904] yathā --- om.

anvayavākye sādhanam anūdyā sādhyam vidhātavayam | vyatirekavākye ca sādhyābhāvam anūdyā sādhanābhāvo vidhātavyah | tathāiva hetoh sādhyaniyatavābhidhānād ity asyārthah |

kasṃśād asau vākyadvayenāpy eva vaktavya ity āha --- **anyatheti** | asmād anyena prakāreṇa **gamakah** parokṣārthaprakāśako **noktaḥ** syāt |

kāman asāv evam ucyañāt | drṣṭāntas tu katham atrādīkṛiyata ity āha --- **sa itī** | **sa hetus tathoktaḥ** sādhyaniyata uktah | **drṣṭāntena** sādharmaivatā vaidharmyavatā ca karaṇena **siddho niścito darśayitavyah** |

navv evam api na jñāyate kimvypīro drṣṭānta ihopayujyate itī ihāṅkyopasamhārayāhenāha --- **tasmād itī** | **nāmasābdah** prasīdhāv iha | **anvayavyatirekavākyayor** arthā(artho 'bhidheyaḥ --- **uktana** prakāreṇa hetoh sādhyaniyatavām --- pradarśyah | tam prasarsayattī tathā | yad vā pradarśyate 'nneti pradarśyate 'smim itī **pradarśanaḥ** | tasya **pradarśana** itī vighrahaḥ |

yady evam ayam api vaidharmyadrṣṭāntas tathākāryevātropanyojyate ity āha --- **na ceti** | eo yasmādarthe | iha pnyoge | **vyatirekakhāpakaṃ** sācdhyābhāvānuvādena sādhanābhāvavidhāyakam **vākyaṃ** ity arthaḥ | atas tathābhūtāvākyaprayogā vaidharmyadrṣṭānta ākāśah | ihānityatvasādhanaḥprayoge sādhyadharmīno 'sādrśyaṃ kevalām yattanmātreṇa tanmātrapradarśana, viśayena viśayāno nīrdeśāt | **sādhaako** niścīyako hetoh sādhyaniyatavasyeti prakaraṇāt |

yadi tanmātreṇāpi sādhaakas tadā kī kṣatir ity āha --- **na ceti** | **tatheti** asādrśyamātreṇa | vādy uktena dharmena sādhyadharmīno 'sādrśyāvagamē dharmāntareṇāpy asādrśyāvagamō 'vaśyambhāvīti yujyate 'tiprasaṅgād ity abhiprīyah |

[DhPr 252]

akṛtakam ityādi | [905]ihānvayavyatirekabhāvāyāṃ sādhyaniyato hetur darśayitavyah | yadā ca sādhyaniyato hetur darśayitavyas tadā vyatirekavākye sādhyābhāvah sādhanābhāve niyato darśayitavyah | evaṃ hi hetuḥ sādhyaniyato darśitah syāt | yadi tu sādhyābhāvah sādhanābhāve niyato nākhyāyate sādhanasattiyāyāṃ api sādhyābhāvah sambhāveta[906] | tathā ca sādhananāṃ sādhyaniyatam na pratyeta[907] | tasmāt sādhyābhāvah sādhanābhāve niyato vatayah viparītyatireke ca sādhanābhāvah sādhyābhāve niyata ucyate | na sādhyābhāvah sādhanābhāve | tathā hi --- yad akṛtakam itī sādhanābhāvam anūdyā **na nityam bhavattīti sādhyābhāvavidhīḥ |**

NOTES

[905] vyatirekavākyābhyām
[906] sambhāvayate
[907] praṭiyate

tato 'yam arthaḥ --- akṛtako nitya eva | tathā ca sati akṛtakatvaṃ nityatve sādhyābhāve niyatvaṃ sādhanābhāve | tato na sādhyaniyatam hetum vyatirekavākyamāha | tathā ca niparītyatireko 'pi vaktur aparādhād duṣṭah ||

yady evam asādhakah katham nāma sādhaaka ity āha --- **vyatireketi** | **vyatirekaviśayateneti** vyatirekapatipativisayatvena | eo yasmādarthe, vyaktam etad ity asmin arthe vā | anenāpi tathāivopanyas ta ity āha --- **na ceti** | eo 'vadhāraṇe | vyatirekavākyaṃ anuktaiva tasyopādānād ity abhiprīyah | itis tamādarthe eva arthea vā |

viparītyatirekaṃ vyācaksāna āha --- **yadā ceti** | viparītinvayaśabdasya [82b] vyatpattau darśitāyāṃ viparītyatirekaśabdasyopī --- **viparīto** vaiparītye ena pradarśanād **vyatireko yasmin drṣṭānte sa tathokta** itī --- vyutpattir darśitā bhavaty eveti cābhīprāyena nokā | **tam udāharattī** sujñānatvannoktam itī pratipattavyaṃ | yatra tu pustake **viparītyatireko yathety** asya mūlasya vyākhyānagrantho 'stī tatra sarvam avadātam | asfyam gatir asmābhir darśitā |

namu kim nāma vyatirekavākyena darśanāyāḥ? yad vaiparītyena darśanānyāṃ viparītyatireka ucya ity āha --- **yadā ceti** | eo 'vadhāraṇe | **sādhyaniyata** ity asmāt paraḥ pratipattavyah | **yadā** yasmin kāle pratipādanakāla ity arthāt | kālāntare tathāpradarśanūpanapateḥ | hetoh sādhye niyatavapradarśanāvākyānyamanayāḥ gamako noktaḥ syāt ity abhiprīyah | **tadā** tasmīn kāle | sādhyābhāvānuvādena sādhanābhāvo 'bhīdhātavya ity asyārthah | kasṃśāt punar evaṃ darśayitavya ity āha --- **evaṃ hi** | **hīti** yasmāt | **evam**sādhyābhāvāsya sādhanābhāve niyatavapradarśanaḥprakāre sati |

athānyathāpradarśane 'pi yadi sādhanam sādhyaniyatam praṭiyate tadā tathāpradarśanenaiva kim prayojanam ity āha --- **yadi tv itī** | tus tathā 'nākhyānavāśhām bhedaḥvātīm darśayati | **tathā** ca sādhanasattiyāṃ api sādhyābhāvāsmbhāvanāprakāre sati | yasmād evaṃ **tasmād** itī upasamhārah | asimin prayoge kim mānocyata ity āha --- **viparītetī** | tusābdārthas cakārah | **tathā** hītyādināntat eva pratipādayati yata evam anuvādividhis **atavah** | **tathā cakṛtasya** nityavoktiprakāre sati |

[DhPr 253]

drṣṭāntadoṣānudhṛtya duṣṭatvanibandhanatvaṃ darśayitum āha ---

na hy ebhīr drṣṭāntābhāsār hetoh sāmānyalakṣaṇam sapakṣa eva sattvam vipakṣe ca sarvatra asattvam eva niścyena śākyam darśayitum viśeśalakṣaṇam vā | tad arthāpattyaḥ eṣām nīrāso[908]drṣṭāvayah III-136

NOTES

[908] nīrāso vedītavayah

na hy ebhīr itī | sādhyaniatahetupradarśanāya hi drṣṭāntā vaktavyāḥ | ebhīś ca hetoh sapakṣa eva sattvam vipakṣe ca **sarvatra asattvam eva yat sāmānyalakṣaṇam** tat **niścyena śākyam darśayitum** |

namu ca sāmānyalakṣaṇam viśeśanītham eva pratipattavyaṃ na savata evety āha --- **viśeśalakṣaṇam vā** | yadi viśeśalakṣaṇam pratipādayitum śākyeta syād eva sāmānyalakṣaṇapatipattih | **viśeśalakṣaṇam eva tu na śākyam ebhīḥ** **prapādayitum** | **tasmād arthāpattyaḥ** sāmārthyena[909] **eṣāṃ nīrākṣaṇam drṣṭavyam** | sādhyaniyatāsādhanapatipattyaḥ[910] upāṭhāt | **tadasamarthā** duṣṭāḥ, [911]svakāryākaraṇād itī [912]asāmārthyam | iyatī sādhanam uktam ||

NOTES

[909] sāmārthyeneti na teṣām; sāmārthyeneti teṣām; sāmārthyena teṣām
[910] pratipattaye upā
[911] svakāryākaraṇāt
[912] itī sāmārthyam |

akṛtatvatvaṃ kṛtakatvasya sādhanasābhāvah | **nityateva** 'nityatvalakṣaṇāsādhyābhāve | **na nityatvaṃ** sādhyābhāvālakṣaṇam **sādhanābhāve** kṛtakatvalakṣaṇasādhanābhāve 'kṛtakatva ity arthāt | yata evam **tato** **tehor vyatirekavākyaṃ** kartir **hetuḥ** karmabhūtam **na sādhyaniyatam** āha | uktayaḥ nityā sādhanābhāvah sādhyābhāve niyatavāttam antareṇa na bhavet | na tu tayatra sādhyābhāvās tatrāvāśyaṃ sādhanābhāva itī sādhyam antareṇāpi sādhanam bhavet | tatas ca sādhyaniyatam sādhanam ity abhiprīyah | **tathā** ca sādhyaniyatahetupradarśanaḥprakāre sati **vaktur** evamvākyaḥprayoktuh ||

niścyatevās yanayā | **viśeśanītham eva prayatavayam** itī bruvato 'yam bhāvah --- yadi nāmābhībhūh sapakṣa eva sattvam nipakṣe sarcaṭrasattvam niścyena śākyeta darśayitum, tathāpy ete viśeśalakṣaṇam sāmānyalakṣaṇapatipattyaṅgam pratipādayanta upayoksyanta itī | atra **viśeśalakṣaṇaḥ** cety uttaram **yadity** ākāraṇāt | **arthāpattyaḥ** asya vyākhyānam **sāmārthyena** sāmānyaviśeśalakṣaṇapatipādanalakṣaṇama **eṣāṃ** drṣṭāntābhāsānīm **nīrākṣaṇam** drṣṭītaripatvenety arthāt |

katham amī duṣṭā yena tathātvena nīrākṣanam eṣām ityāśāṅkyopasamhāran āha --- **sādhyeti** | **tadasamarthāś** tudapra(utpra)ṭīkṛanāsīḥ | asāmārthyam eva katham yenāsāmārthyād [82a] duṣṭā ucya ity āha --- **svakāryasya** hetoh sādhyaniyatavapradarśanalakṣaṇasāyākaraṇāt | namu tadakaranam evāsāmārthyam utam itī cet | satyam | kevalam asāmārthyavahārīpkeṣayavām utam ity avaseyam | **itis** tasmādarthe, evamarthe vā | **asāmārthyameṣām** ity arthāt | sādhyād ivikāśyānavayāpradarśitānyayāder

[DhPr 254]

duṣṭaṅgam vatum āha ---

duṣṭaṅga[913]jnyūnatādyuktih III-137

NOTES

[913] nūnatāyuktih; dūṣaṇāni nū-

[914]dūṣaṇā kā draṣṭavyā? nūnatādānām uktaṃ | ucyaṭe 'nayety ukṭir vacanam nūnatāder[915] vacanam ||

NOTES

[914] dūṣaṇāni kīni draṣṭavyāni

[915] nūnatādir vacanam; nūnatādivacanam

dūṣaṇaṃ vivartitum āha ---

ye pūrvam nūnatādayaḥ sādhanadoṣā ukṭās teṣāṃ udbhāvanam dūṣanam | tena paraistārthasiddhipratibandhāt III-138

ye pūrvam nūnatādayaḥ asiddhāviroddhānaikāntikā ukṭās teṣāṃ udbhāvakam yadvacanam tad dūṣanam |

namu ca nūnatādayo na viparyayasādhanbhāḥ | tat katham dūṣanam ity āha --- tena nūnatādivacanena pareṣāṃ iṣṭārthā ca tasya siddhiḥ nīcayasya tasyaḥ pratibandhāt | nāvāṣyaṃ niparyaya sādhanād eva dūṣaṇaṃ viruddhat | api tu parasyabhipretanīcayavibandhān[916] nīcayābhāvo bhavati nīcayaviparyaya ity asty eva[917] viparyayasiddhir iti | [918]ukṭā [919]dūṣaṇā ||

NOTES

[916] -nīcayavibandha-; nīcayapratibandha-

[917] ity asti vīpa-

[918] ukṭam dūṣanam

[919] dūṣaṇā --- om.

api drṣṭāntābhāṣayāsādhanaṅgavacanād vādīno nīgraho 'sāmānyopādānānyāyaprabāḥ | paropāntī ca codanīyī iti drṣṭāntābhāṣayavipadāne vārttikakro 'bhīpṛāyaḥ pratyasya iti | samprāpti sādhanānānīrtham ukāpānabandhāyācāryāṣyasya pāpāpīdīnamavacchīdamāha --- īyatei trīripāṭiṅgākhyānam ity ādinādatena, idam parimānam asyetīyat teneyatā mahāvīkyena sādhanam uktaṃ ācāryeṇeti śeṣaḥ | prasāṅgāgatasyānēkasyāpi tad abhīdhanam atīvrttam, tad api tasyaiva sphuṭāvagamārtham

iti bhūtatūṣānodbhāvanā dūṣaṇā | duseñjantād yucamkṛtvā tāpkartavyaḥ | etac ca tad dūṣanam ity antam subodham |

viparītasādhanasyaiva dūṣanatvīkatham nūnatādi ukṭi(kter)dūṣanatvam ity abhipretyāha --- namu ceti | atra tenetyādy uttaram vyācakṣāna āha --- tenetyādi |

[DhPr 255]

dūṣaṇābhāṣā tu jātayaḥ III-139

dūṣaṇābhāṣā iti [920]dūṣaṇavadābhāṣanta iti dūṣaṇābhāṣāḥ | ke te? jāyayaḥ [921]iti | jātisabdhaḥ sādṛśyavacanabḥ | uttarasādrśāni jāty uttarāṇi[922] | uattarasthānaprayuktavād uattarasādrśāni jāty uttarāṇi ||

NOTES

[920] dūṣaṇāvat

[921] iti --- om.

[922] rāṇāni

tad uttarasādrśyaṃ uttarasthānaprayuktvena darsāyitum āha ---

[923]abhūtadoṣaudbhāvanāni jātyuttarāṇi iti III-140

NOTES

[923] amubbhūta

|| [924]trītyaparicchedaḥ samāptaḥ ||

NOTES

[924] trītyaparicchedaḥ samāptaḥ --- om.

|| nyāyabudinduh samāptaḥ || laḥudharmottarasūtram samāptam iti ||

namīktaṃ viparītasādhanam dūṣanam | tat-katham pareṣṭārthasiddhipratibandhakasyāpi nūnatādivacanasya tathātvam ucyaṭa ity āśānkāmapākurvannāha --- nāvāṣyaṃ iti | kin tv aparasya sīśādhayīṣīrthānīcayavibandhād apy atrīrthād draṣṭavyam | anyathā 'vāṣyaṃ grahaṇamavadhāraṇam viruddhavad ity api duryojam syāt | mṛtvā śīrvā ca tadyojane vaktur akauśalam syād iti |

yaḥ tu avāṣyaṃ viparyayasādhanatvasyaiva dūṣanatvam itī nirvāndhas tadā tad apy asya nūnatādivacanasyāsīti darsāyann āha --- nīcayeti | vāsābhaḥ pakṣāntaram avadyotyati | itis tasmād asty eva ||

sādrśyārthavrtter api jātisādbasya darsānāḥ jātisādbāḥ sādṛśyavacana ity āha |

namu jātisādbāḥ sādṛśyavacanatvād astv ayam arthab --- jātyayaḥ sādṛśā iti | kīni punas tāni kena ca sādṛśānti na jātyaya ity āśānkāṃ apākurvannāha --- uttareti | etaccācāryeṇaiva vīvarane spaṣṭīkṛtam itī manyate | tad ayam arthab --- jātisādbena jātyuttaram evātra varttikakāryasya vīvakṣitam itī |

katham punar dūṣaṇābhāṣānām jāty uttarasādvākyaṭvam ity āśānkīyāha --- uttareti | lakṣyate cāyamācāryāṣyāso yadutottarasthāne jāyāta iti | vīvarane 'py uttarasthāne jāyamānatvāḥ jāyāta uttaratvenābhāṣānād uttarāṇi | evam anena[na]vyākhyātam itī na prafimāḥ ||

jātyuttarasādbasya vīgrahaṃ darsāyann āha --- jātyeti | abhūtadoṣaudbhāvanāni jātyuttarāṇi bruvatā vārttikakṛtā bhūtadoṣaudbhāvanam tu yad dūṣaṇākhyam tad evottīryate anīṣṭapakṣād anenottīryatīm, nīrvāhayati vā svapakṣam itī | [83b] m itī | etac ca jāty uttaravutpādanam ācāryasya hetvābhāṣavan na prayogārtham | yaḥā nīvāyīkī mānyante --- atyantaparājīyamānāvasthāyām

[DhPr 256]

abhūtasāsyaty asya doṣasya udbhāvanāni | udbhāvyata [925]etair ity udbhāvanāni vacanāni | tāni jāty uttarāṇi | jātyā sādṛśyentottarāṇi jāty uttarāṇi || [928]

NOTES

[925] etair udbhā

kātipayapadavastuvyākhyayā yanmayāptam kusalamamalāṃ indoraṃśuvannāyāvīndobḥ |

padamajaramvāpy jñānadharmottaram yaj jagadupakṛtīmātravāpṛthi[926] syāmato 'ham ||

NOTES

[926] vyāptab

ācāryadharmottaravīracītyāṇi[927] nyāyāṃ nyāyāvīndufīkāyāṃ trītyaḥ paricchedaḥ samāptaḥ ||[928]

NOTES

[927] samāpteyaṃ nyāyāvīndufīkā kṛtir ācāryadharmottarasya |; pādāvīravītyāyām

[928] sahasraṃ ekam ślokanīm tathā śrautasūtrayām | septasaptasīsamuktam nīpūṇam paripīditam |; - paripīditam ||146|| mangalam mahā śrī || samāptam itī || samvat 1490 varṣe mārgaśira sudi 3 ravau śrī kharataragacche śrī jinarājasūripūṣṭe, śrī śrī jinabhadrasūrirāje arīksagūrjarasutadharanākena līdhāpītam || sūbbham bhavatu || kālyānam astu || nyāyabudindusūtravṛtti ... purohītarhāyīkena līkhitam ||

jātir hetvābhāṣā ca rpykavya itī | kīn ca dūṣaṇasvarūpasya sphuṭārthabodhanārtham | heyajāñī he tad vīviktamūdeyamśujñātāḥ bhavātī jāti(teh) hetv ābhāṣānā ca sphuṭasvarūpaparājīñānyasya prayojanam svavākye parivarjanam paraprakṛtīnām api doṣābhāvanam itarathā vyāmohaḥ syād itī ukṭapṛīyam |

tatra jātyuttarasāyohāraṇam yaṭhā --- anīyaḥ śabdāḥ kṛtakatvād ghatavād ity utke kim idam kṛtatvam śābdagatam hetuvonopamītam āhosvīd ghatagatam | yaḍi śābdagatam tasya ghaṭo drṣṭāto 'sambhavād avyāter anūkāntiko pratyavasthāntmīkā jāti Sādhamyād itī mānyīyāha ācāryasya tv ayam āśayo Tāhīlī mānyīyāha vīrodhamāhus tathā --- prayamānāntarīyakāḥ śābdāḥ prayānāntarīyakatvādi Hetum ācakṣate | tasyaiva dūṣaṇā śābdasya dharmivāḥ | na ceyam jāti bhavati | tānā ca zasyaiva jātyuttarāṇīy atreṣīśābdō mahāvākyaparīsamānāḥ ||

[DhPr 257]

ācāryāśrīdharmakṛtīviracītasāsyasya prakaraṇasya nyāyabudindusūtrīnjakasya yaṭhāvadhārthaprakāśīkām mahāparīṣyāmīdrīṣīm [vyākhyām] | [vīracī]yatāī muayā kim api pūsyam urījītam tad anena tīdrīśīmavasthāpṛīpāya sakalasatvopākāram m ity adhyāśayo me kriyāyogīṣāt

sāmtikṭaparīrthakarano 'yam dharmotrarah katipayetyādinā ślokaṃ āha |

asyāyam samudīyārthah | nyāyabindoh kīyat kuśalamāptamatoh kuśalādājaram jñānaḥdharmotrarah ca padam tad avāya jagatpakṛtīmātra [vyūpṛith] syāmīti | buddhyate | padyante ganyante 'tthā ebhir iti padāni vākyāni teṣāṃ vastupratipādyatīti tam abhūdyeharīṣam śeṣo jñeyah | āptam prāptam kuśalam sukṛtam | kim kurvatā? [84] bhavati punyam api kuśalaḥ ca | yathā para parodbhāvī | tato vyabhīcārasambhavad viśeṣanam | kimvānīrmlam? Indorapṣuvad iti | indos candram aso 'savah kīraṇāṣṭā iva | evam vidhavidhāna yat punyate tad avāyamanamalatayatiattulyam bhavati bhāvah | padam pratisṭhām avasthām iti yāvat | kim dyate .. yatra tattathā | jarāgrasanyopalaksanatvāt mṛtyor api saṅgraho jñātvayah | tenāyam arthah --- ajarammṛtyam ceti | atha vā jarānīrdeṣenaiva dandāpṛanyāyena sābhyupāyasyāvabodho nivakṣiṭah | dharmās ca sarvopakaranamvartako 'dṛṣṭah | tāvenottarāvadhikau yatra pade tattathā | tābhyāṃ cottaram śreṣṭam | yattadoś ca nityam abhisambadhena tacchabdasya labdhātāt tadavāpyety artho 'vatiṣṭhate | jagato jīvalokasya upakṛtīr upakārah | saiva tanmātram | tadvyāpṛtīr vyāpāro vyāpṛiyamānatā yasya mama yo haṃ tatā |

na vāśasāvīṣaye 'smiṇ āṣṭīr līṅgā bhūyīṣam iti śabdāsiddher[naivam]jena vaktavyam tat kim evam avādid iti cet | na | āśāṃpāyīṣyatvābhāvāt | yata evamvidhānuṣṭhājanamṇāṃ pūṣyitāṣyena evambhūpadapṛaptes tato 'pi mamaivamvidhakṛiyasyamānatvād eva yam etad ity abhīpṛyāt sarvam avāditam iti |

guror jītāre abhigamya dhānham mayā hi tikā vivṛtā paṭyast |

kuṭūhalenāpi tad atra yujyate nīrkṣaṇam sādhu vivecakānām ||

ajāo janasty ajatī labdham apīha ratnam kīcena tuyam iti cālīyate(m iti cacalamānaso 'pi) |

etāvataiva tad alaṅkaranam na kim syāt kim vā *darena tadupādadate na dhanvāh ||

imam nibandham vidhivadvīdhāya [mayā hyjvāptam sumkṛtamhakañcit |

ihaiva janmanyathā tena sattvā anantasambodhīmavāptuvantu ||

|| paṭṭīṭadurvekamīrvarīcīṭadharmotrarapṛatīpo nāma nibandhaḥ samāptaḥ ||

|| tippaṇāni ||

Abbreviations:

TS Tattvasaṅgraha:(G.O.S. 30, 1926).

TSP Tattvasaṅgrahaṣaṅgīkī: s. TS

TP (tātparya-) nyāyabindutīkāyā anumīkā tūtparyanībhandhanam aprakāśītammunīśrīpūnyavijayasatkam |

NBTṬ (nyāya-ti-) Nyāyabindutīkāṭīppaṇī (Biblotheca Buddhica Petrograd Vol. XI)

NBTT (nyāya-tā-) Nyāyabindutīkāṭātparyatīkā (Vīzianagaram Sanskrit Series, No. 15. 1898)

NBTTM (nyāya-ma-ti-) Nyāyabindutīkāṭīppaṇī mallvādīkṛtā aprakāśīṭā munīśrīpūnyavijayasatkā |

NP Nayapradeśa (G.O.S. 38, 1930)

NM (nyāyama-)Nyāyamañjarī(Vīzianagaram Sanskrit Series, No. 10. 1895)

NBĀ Nyāyavātarāh (Nyāyavātarāhvārtīkavṛtyantargatah) (Sīmdhī jaina granthamālānam- 20, 1949)

NV Nyāyavārtīka (caukhambā saṃskṛtasīrjī, 1916)

NBh Nyāyamahābhāṣyam

Pān Pāṇinīkṛtāṣṭādhīyāyī

PM pramānamīmāṃsā (Sīmdhī jaina granthamālānam- 9, 1939)

PV Pramānavārtīkam ācūryamanorathanandīkṛtavṛtīṣahitam | (J.B.O.R.S 1937) [Die Ordnung des Kapitels bleibt unverändert, d.h. sie entspricht unserer Ordnung.]

PVin Pramānavinīśayah (aparakāśīṭah)

PVinT Pramānavinīśayatīkā (aparakāśīṭah)

PK Prameyakamalāmārtāndaḥ (nimayāsāgara presa, 1941)

PVSV(pṛa-svo-)Pramānavārtīkasvopajñīkā (kīṭāba mahala, ilāhābāda, 1943)

PVT Manorathanandīkṛtā Pramānavārtīkatīkā (J.B.O.R.S 1937)

MV Mahābhārata Vanaparva

VN Vīdānyāya (Mahābōdhi, Sōṣīyatī banārāsa, 1936)

VSū Vaiśeṣīka Sūtra

ŚV Ślokaavṛtīka Kumārīlākṛtam (Madras University, 1940)

SV Siddhivinīśayah (aparakāśīṭah pāṃ- sukhālājīṣamghavīśatkah)

HB Hetubinduh (G.O.S. No. 113, 1949)

HBṬĀ Hetubindutīkāloka

tippaṇāni |

2.4. **vyād etad** --- namaskāśā lokakarane ca ākṣepaparīhārau dharmotrarapṛadīpitanīṭīdīśī anugantavyau | ity anena hetubindutīkāloke (pr- 233) ayam evāśo nīrīṣṭah |

5.8. **vīnitadevatāntabhadrau** --- samyagjñānetyādivākyena prajojanaproyoanam adhīhītam ity anvākyāṃ bhāṅyā dūṣayitv āha --- samyagjñānapīrīvī sarvapurīśarṭhasiddhīr itī |" --- TP 2; "samyagjñānetyādinā vīnitadevavyākhyāṃ dūṣayati" --- NBTT3.

12.12. **atha bhōjanādeḥ** --- tulanā --- TP 5.

14.5. **jvarahara** tulanā --- NT 3.

16.1. **avīśāpavādakam** --- avīśāpavādanāro 'tra samyagjñānārthah | na yadavīparīṣam tatsamyagjñānam itī | evam hī yogācīramatanīrīkarakena prakaranam pravṛttam syāt | tanmatena tu 'sarvam ālambane bhṛntam muktāv tāthāgata jñānam' | sautrāntīkapakṣe 'pi pratyakṣam evaikam samyagjñānam syāt, nānumānam, svarpatībhāse 'rtha 'bhādhīyavasīyena pravṛtteh |" --- TP 8 | pramāṇalaksane nāiyāyīkānām anupapatty artham dṛṣṭavyā NM 23.

16. 1. **"jñāna"** --- atra nāiyāyīkānām anupapattīr yathā --- "ye tu bodhasyaivapramānatvāmācaksate laksanavīcārataḥ |" --- PV 1.8. "tasmtā 'anadhīgātīrḥavīśāpṛamānam' ity api 'andhīgāte svalaksane' itī vīśeṣṇyam |" --- HB 53. atra **vīśāpṛtīh** --- "anadhīgātīrḥaganṛtvam ca dhārvīvāhīkavijñānānām adhīgātīrḥagocārānām lokasīdhapramānābhāvānām pramānyam vīhanṭī nādrīyāmāhe |" ity ādi --- NBT 15.

19.4. **"anadhīgātīrḥavīśāpṛamānam"** --- "grhītagrahanānōṣṭam sāmṛtvam |" --- PV 1.5.

20.17. **"sāmīyavahārōlasya"** --- "pramānyam vyavahāreṇa |" --- PV 1.7. "sāmīyavahārīkasya pramānasya laksanam samīyavahārās ca bhāvībhūtarūpādīkṣaṇānām ekatvena samīdāvīśayo 'navagīṭah sarvasya | sādīyāsīdhanayor ekavyaktadarśane samasatājāryatātāhāvayavasthānam samīdām avadhārayantī vyavahārīrah | tad anurodhāt prāmānyam vyavasthāpate | tattvatatu svasamvedanamātrampravṛtīnīvīkām |" --- PVV, 1.7.

23.2. **'arthakṛīrārthabhīh'** --- svalaksanavīcārataḥ | PV 1.8. "arthakṛīryogīyaisayātāt tadarthīnām pravṛtteh |" HB 53.

24.1. **uktam** --- dṛṣṭavyam --- 19.1.

24.20. **anena** --- śūle śāṅkhe pīṭājñānam manīprabhāyām ca manījñānam gacchad vṛkṣādījñānam ca sarvamīśe pramānam īṣṭam kaīcītī --- etat saram samyagjñānīgrahasyaiva vyavacchedyam itī dṛṣayati --- TP 11. tathā [cā]jīryaīkadeṣīyāḥ śūlakāṅkhe pīṭājñānam bhṛntam api samyagjñānam icchantī | NBTT 20.

28.1. **arthakṛīyānīrbhāsam** --- etad anyo 'nyathā vyācāṣṭe --- arhīrḥakṛīyānīrbhāśasya kāraṇagrahaṇekatham grahanamāśakītam? yāvāt na tu kāraṇam arhīhvāptīr api tu tad nīṣam eva arthakṛīyā nīrbhāśate yasmāt --- ity api vīvektum āśakīyatvād asamūdhīnam eva |" TP 13.

29.8. **prāptīpāṭhe** --- sāḥṣīpṛāptīr itī kvacīṭ pīṭah | sāḥṣād vyavadhāneṇa pṛāptyate 'rthakṛīyā yasmāt tasmtā arhāt taddehetuvād arthakṛīyānīrbhāsam api jñānam prāptīr uktaṃ upacārāt | TP 13.

30.1 **arthaḥ** --- arhāt 'arthaśabdah prajojanavacanah puruṣasya arthah prajojanam' ity anvākyāyā nīrāṣṭā | TP 14

30.3 **upēkṣānyāḥ** --- na cokēṣā 'nūpādīnatayā hānapakṣe nīkṣīpā | āhānatyodānapakṣanīkṣeprasaṅgāt | upādīnaprayatnāprasavahetuyā nopādīnam itī cet | kim ayam hānprayatnam api prasūte yato hānam syāt | tasmtā yā nobhayaprayatnaprasavahetū 'sopekṣābuddhīḥ trīyā lokaprasīdhetī sīdham"NBTT 67.

31. 20. **arthaḥ prajojanam** --- heyo 'rtha ityādinā vīnitad evasya vyākhyā dūṣīṭā | tena hī evam vyākhyātam --- arthaśabdena prajojanam ucyate --- NBTT 13.

31. 27. **vīnitadevena** --- anena vīnitadevavyākhyānam dūṣayati | --- NBTT 15.

34.6. **pūrvēṣām** --- pāreṣām (tikāṅkṛtām matāpākarṇam āha mīthyetyādi | NBTT 15

34. 29. NBTT 16.

35.9. **prasīdhanī** --- pasīdhanī pramānīnyā vyavahārās ca tatkrṭah | pramāṇalaksanāśyoktau jñāyate na prajojanam | NA 2.

35.3. NB 2. "mānam dvīvidham vīśayadvāivīdhīyāt |" PV 2.1. "na pratyakṣaparokṣābhā"

36; NT 12 ca |

38. 1. **samāśah** --- tulanā --- NBTT 65.

- 38.26. **akṣamakṣam** --- tatṛīyam vyāyamikhagranthāḥ --- yat jñānam artharūpīdau viśeṣānābhīdhāyākābhedopacārenivākalpakam tad akṣam akṣam prati varttata itī pratyakṣam --- TSP ad TS 1237.
40. 3. **yathārtha** --- anena vinūdeva śāntabhadrayor vyākhyā dūṣitā | --- NBTT 16
- 40.4. NB 4 --- "pratyakṣam kalānūdhām pratyakṣeṇaiva sīdhyati | --- PV 2,123; 2, 174. vastuakyaiva netradhūh | --- PV 2,185; TS 1214 taḥ | "sūtre anupāttam jñānam labhate kuta itī ceducate | kalpanayā jñānasyaiva sambandho dr̥ṣṭah, bhūntīti sa jñānadharmah | tasmāt kalpanārāhitam abhīntam ca jñānam evocyate | tad yathā savasāt dhenurāyitī ity uke na pādānī"nīrate kin tu godhenuh | evam ihipi kalpanayā bhūntīti ca jñānasyaiva sambandho dr̥ṣṭa itī vinūdevyāvākyānām sacoparīhāram asaṅgatam | --- TP 25; asya lakṣanasya nīraśah jāyanta nnyāyam añjānyam kṛtāḥ |" NM 92; NBTT 88, 102.
- 41.11. **anyena** --- pratyakṣatvam anūdetyadīti idhīyate itī ādī vāilya- brivati pratyakṣam samjñā, kalpānōpdehetyādī samjñitī, --- aprasatūābhīdhānam vipratipattinīrakarane prakṛte svechchayā samjñākarāne sati pratyakṣasābhāvīcyē vastuni purasyābhimate vipratipattir na nīrāktā syāt | --- TP 19. anena lakṣyalakṣanābhāvam darśayati vinūdevyāvākyāna samjñāsāmjñāsambandhārūpam pratyuktam | --- NBTT 17.
- 41.13. **apareṇa** --- yasyanāvoh praśēntārasiddhahor anuvadām kṛvati pratyakṣtvam vidhāte tenāpi viparīntam lakṣyalakṣanavidhāvākyaṃśīrtam syāt | prasiddham hī lakṣanam anīya lakṣyam abhīdhyate | ythā sīdhayā parivārajate | iha tu lakṣyayārthasākṣātkarītyasprasiddhatvāt tad anuvēdanāprasiddham lakṣanam eva vidhīyate | yathā parivārajāsīdhānām itī | kim ca praśēntārasīdhō"pratyakṣādīre ca katham anuvayētīm? Pratyakṣādīratve ca sīdhe kim punar ihāpīrtvam vidheyam itī avadhīrtam | --- TP 19.
42. 9. **sanmivēpādī** --- sañcītaḥ samudīyāḥ sa sāmīnyam tatra cīksadhīh | sāmīnyabuddhīti cāvasyāṃ vikalpēnānubadhīyate --- ityādī --- PV 2, 194 taḥ |
42. 19. **pūrvāvākyā** --- "kim artham viśeṣanāvōpādīnām? ucyate | tamīrkaḥjñānāvayavacchedārtham abhīntāpadam, anumānānīrārtham itarat | na tvālambanānīsyē"nyathā yogicāramatam amatam syāt | tanmatena sarveṣām svālamkena bhīntātīti | syate ca sautrāntīkayogādīramatānusīreṇa prakaranārambho yathā prānāvayavīsyē" viśvanvādekatvālakṣanam abhīntārtvam dvābhīrām abhyupagamyate | saty evam ānāsyāpī pratyakṣatva praśaṅgah | tad api hī avīśvanvādekatvādī abhīntām isyate | atāḥ tamīrkanārtham kalpānōpōdāgrahaṇam itī anyavyākhyām nīrācīksur āha --- abhīntām ityādī | --- TP 19. "nam yad etat bhīrānāgrahaṇam vipratipattinīrakarārtham uktaṃ tad ayuktam | samyagjñānāvādī eva gaśhad vīksarasāntīhī pramāṇam na bhavyasīti | na hī ya eva vīksādīr dr̥ṣṭe sa eva prāpyate itī viśamvāde eva | atāḥ kim abhīrānāgrahaṇena etan nūvṛty arbheṇa? sayam etat | param etasmin abhīrānāgrahaṇe satī viśīstasamvādīnam pratyakṣam itī gamyate anyathā yathānūmānam sanvādamātreṇaiva pramāṇam, evam pratyakṣam api | ata eva vṛttīkāreṇoktam tato hī pravṛttena vīksamātrāmayāpyate itī sanvādekatvādī samyagjñānam syāt itī | iha vā sārthakam abhīrānāgrahaṇam | kecid ācīryākaśeṣīyāḥ --- "dvicandrādīvijñānōm mānas bhīrntōh nendīyate | tasyā ca kalpānōpōdāgrahaṇena nīraśah | tathā ca dhīrāntānīmācīryeṇa "kalpānōpōdham pratyakṣam" itī lakṣane "bhīrntāgrahaṇena kṛtam itī" --- pratīpanāḥ | teṣām vipratīpattinīrakanāyā indriyājām bhīrntīm lakṣyam abhīrntāviśeṣanam āha dharmakīrtīr ity anvadyam abhīrntāgrahaṇam |" ---NBTT 15. "keśōndkīdvījñānānvṛtīrtarham idam kṛtam | abhīrntāgrahaṇam tad hī bhīrntātvān nesyate pramā | mānasa tad apīty eke naitāy udayānāvabhāvāt | bhāvāt tadvīkrūvāsya vīkrēṣ copalambhāt | sarpādībhīrntīve cedam anastēpyakṣavīplave | nivartteta manōbhīrntē spaṣṭa ca pratībhāṣanam |" --- TS 1392-1394 | "abhīrntānvṛtīśvanvādītena dr̥ṣṭavyām | na yathā viśvāsīdhīlāmbanācīkārayā | anyathā hī yogacamatēnāmbanāsīdher ubhāvayasamācīryeṇesṭasya pratyakṣalakṣanāvōpādī syāt |" --- TSP ad TS 1392.
- 43.8. **bahavā** --- "kā vā vīrodho bahavāḥ samjñātōśayāḥ pṛthak | bhavēyūḥ kīraṇam buddher yadī nāmendīryādīvāt |" PV 2.223.
- 44.17. **nanv evam** --- "yādy evam abhīrntārtvam tadī yogēśāntābhāhāvā | na | vastutenābhīrntārtvam lakṣanam nāsty eva | katham tarhī dvicandrādīnām pratyakṣāḥ "pīkroye 'nena? ucyate | samyagjñānavīśeṣanavīśtam pratyakṣasābhāvācyam artham anōyā kalpānōpōdhatvam vidhīyate | na ca dvicandrādīvijñānām avīśvanvādekatvānam sītī nīraśas teṣām | sautrāntīkapōkṣe tu abhīrntāpōdhatvīm kim phalām? ucyate | ācīryādeṣīyā hī --- dvicandrādīr bhīrntī mānas | tasyā ca kalpānōpōdadenavā nīraśah | ata eva ācīryeṇa "kalpānōpōdham pratyakṣam"pratyakṣeṇaiva sīdhyati | PV 1,123? itī lakṣane "bhīrntāpadam nopīttim itī --- pratīpanāḥ | itī prati nīmām vipratīpattīm nīrāktam abhīrntāgrahaṇam lakṣanesseṣām āha kecid | ata eva cīkāro "pī kīrtīyabhīrntāyā purīpīlayām vipratīpattinīrārtham evābhīrntāpadam āha | katham abhīrntāyā pīlayām | ucyate | evam hī dvicandrādībhīrntīnīrārtham bhavēd abhīrntāpadam yadī dvicandrādībhīrntīr indriyājī bhavati nānyathā" --- TP 20. "ete ca lakṣanāvayam ityādīnā padāvayaveṇa vipratīpattīrāsam darśayati vinūdevyāvākyā padāvayakathānarūpī dūṣitā |" NBTT 15. namīktam yogicāramatam asaṅgīrtam syāt itī | ucyate | bhīyāvayena sautrāntīkānusīreṇa lakṣanam kṛtam itī adōṣah | yogēśāntatena tv abhīrntāgrahaṇam na kartavyam sanvādekatvāsa samyagjñānasya prastutā |" NBTT 19.
47. 9. NB 5 --- "jīyate kalpanātra yatra śabdo necīṣāḥ | tencecchātā pravartēran nekseran bhāyanakṣājāḥ |" PV 2.176.
47. 10. **anena** --- "tena yad vinūdevyāvākyā dūṣitā |" --- NBTT 21.
47. 18. **vīceṣāyāmāḥ** --- dr̥ṣṭavyam DhPr 71.5.
- 47.24. **kīrṣī** --- "kīrṣīti svārūpārjñānānīśūnyasyedam bhāṣitam | yad vā sambhāvyam pṛechati kalpanā yato bhavay kalpanāḥ santi | tathā hī --- indriyāvijñānām vitarkācīrcaitasīksasamprayuktānām audīryāsīksmatyā svavīsyē pravṛtīr itī yābhīktī kalpanā, vitarkācīrādī audīryāsīksmate .. yogēśāntīrām" --- TP 29. "tathā hī yābhīktī indriyāvijñānam vitarkācīrcaitasīksasamprayuktām kalpanām icchati | yogēśāntātēna ca tatāḥjāṅgīnāmavayam muktvā sarvajñānam gr̥hyāgrahatēna vīkalpām kalpanā | jīyēdīśanīstam tu manōjñānam kapanyē anyē kalpayanti |" NBTT 21.
50. 1. **arthasannīdīnīrāpekṣatvāt** --- "anapekṣītabhīrthāḥ yojanā samayasmr̥teḥ |" PV 2.185.
50. 1. **hālo 'pī** --- "utpannamātrasya hī bālākasya stanam dr̥ṣṭvā pṛāgbhāvīsyā tajjīvīpēkṣītūmbhāvajanītaḥ samskāra āvīrasi | tatsa ca smaranam tato 'pekṣitōpāyatnūmānam tatab pravṛtīs tatab tasyāḥ sāmṛthyaḥ |" ---NBTT 9.
51. 1. **pūrvadyōparādīrṣṭam** --- "pūrvānubhūtasmaranāt taddharmāropanādī vinā | sa evāyam itī jñānam nāsti tva cīkṣate kutāḥ |" PV 2, 506.
52. 3. **yady api** --- "tena ya vinūdevena sāmīnyayor vācyavācakābhāvamañjīkṛtya nīrvākalpakatvam indriyāvijñānasya pratīpādītam tad dūṣitam |" --- NBTT 23.
54. 1. DhPr 6 --- "trividham kalpanājñānam āśrayopaplavodbhavam |" PV 2, 288.
54. 26. **pūrvam** --- dr̥ṣṭavyam 42.
55. 17. **svakīyavacanāksauśalam** --- "nanv evam apy anārthakam yato 'nyathā na vibhramahetur atāḥ sāmārthādī āśubhramaṇam labhate | satyam | vyākhyātur ayam yatnāḥ syāt na śāstrakāśasya | ato 'kūsalam eva śāstrakṛtāḥ syāt |" --- TP 24.
56. 21. **caḥṣṣ paśyati** --- "caḥṣṣ paśyati rūpānī śābhāgam na tad āśīrtam | vijñānam dīśyate rūpam na kilāntīrtam yataḥ |" --- AK 1, 43. TP 26; NBTTM 19.
57. 2 DhPr 9 --- "tasmd indriyāvijñānantarapratyayodbhāvah | manonyam eva gr̥bhātī vīśayam nāndhadr̥k tatab |" PV 2, 243.
58. 5. **ekakāryakāritvena** --- apratirodhaśaktīcyē anādheyavīseṣcyē kṣanīcyē pratyayeṣu parāsamrah kaḥ sahakārārthah? na vai sarvatrānī śayōpādānam sahakīryā | kā tarhī? Ekārthakaranam yad bahūnām api |" HB 58.
59. 20 **yad anyena** --- "itī bruvatīvyākhyānam idam --- indriyājñānena samanantarapratīyanītam itī anena vākyēnāndhobhadrīdyābhāvadosaḥ parāhṛta ity api nīrastam |" TP 27.
61. 1. **gr̥hītāgrahapāt** --- pūrvānubhūtagraheṇe mānasāyāpramānatā | adr̥ṣṭāgrahēndhāder api syād arthanam |" --- PV 2, 239.
62. 16. **dvidivādi** --- pañca bhīyā dvīvijñeyāḥ |" --- AK 1, 48.
62. 29. **āha pūrvāḥ** --- tad astī kuto 'dhīgatam āyīkṣāṅkyā vīkalpōdayād itī sīdhanam ācīryājñānāgarbheṇoktam | apareṇam nīlādīr itī pravṛtīktam adhimuktlakṣanam | tad anyēnāḥgoktam sambhāvyate --- ity uktaṃ tad eṣām pūrvapakṣasamīdhīr abhīdhyate |" TP 27. "tad etat dharmottareṇa āgamāsiddham darśayati ācīryājñānāgarbhapṛthīnām mānasāsidhaye yat pramāṇam upanyastam vīkalpōdayād itī tad bhāgyāvadhārānād eva dūṣitam |" NBTT 30.
64. 2. DhPr 10. --- "śāśakasyam ayo hī ātmā rāgādīnām ananyabhāḥ | teṣām atāḥ svasam vītir nābhījalpānusāṅgītī |" PV 2, 249. "ātmārtmāpōm no vetī parārūpīya vit katham?" PV 2, 444.
68. 5. **nāstī** --- "sautrāntīkaśyālayāvijñānābhāvō 'bhīmata ity āha nāstī |" --- TP 39.
68. 9. **pramānavārtīke** --- PV 1, 34, 36, 122-287.
68. 3. **vīkalpa** --- "na vīklpānubuddhasyāstī sphūrtārthāv abhāṣitā |" PV 2, 283.
70. 6. **vīśya** --- mānam dvidivdam viśayad vaivīdhyāt śakty āśaktītatāḥ | arthakīryāyām keśādīnārthō 'nārthādīhīmo | sadr̥ṣītsadr̥ṣṭāc eva viśayāviśayatatāḥ | śābdasyānyamīnītīnām bhāve dhī sadasattvātāḥ | arthakīryāśarmarthaḥ yat tad atra paramārthasāt | anyat samvṛtsat proktaṃ te svasāmānyalakṣane |" PV 2, 1 --- 3; NBTT 12-13.
71. 1. **gr̥hīyāḥ** --- "bhīmākālam katham gr̥hīyam itī ced gr̥hīyatām vīduḥ | hetuvam eva yukṭījñā jñānārāpānaksamam | kāryam hī anekaheturve 'py anukurvad udeci yat | tat tenāpy atra tadṛpam gr̥hītam itī cocyate |" PV 2, 247-248; "hetubhāvd ite nāyā gr̥hīyatā nāma kācana | tatra buddhīr yadīkārdī tasyāḥ tad gr̥hīyam ucyate |" PV 2, 224.
74. 2. NB 13 --- "yathoktavīparīntam yat tat svalakṣanam isyate |" --- PV 2, 51. "idam ca vaiparītyam --- anābhīdheyatvam, tattvānyatvābhīyām vācyatvam, asadārthapratyāvīśīstāpratībhāsāviśayatvam, asādīhāranatvam, asādīhāranatvam, sañketasmaranānapekṣapratīpattīkatvam, anyarūpavīkṣtasvarūpīpratībhāsāvattam, arthakīryāksammatvam ca |" PVT 1, 51. "buddhīr yatrārthasāmīrthīyād anvayāyatrīreṅī | tasya svatantram grahaṇamato 'nyad vastvatīndriyam |" PV 2, 59.
74. 17. **anyair ākhyāntam** --- "sarvena rūpeṇa vastuno 'bhāvō'sannīdhīnām itī --- anyavyākhyā āpētā |" "yat punar yogyadeṣe bhāvābhābhābhīyām --- itī śāntabhadrayāvākyānyām tad bhadrakam eva |" --- TP 35.
75. 3. NB 14-15 --- "arthakīryāsamartham yat tad atra parārthasāt | anyat samvṛtsat proktaṃ te svasāmānyalakṣane |" --- PV 2, 3. "sa pīramārthiko bhāvō eva vīrthakīryāksamaḥ |" --- PV 3, 165 | "meyam tv ekaṃ svalakṣanam | tasmād arthakīryāsīdheḥ sadasattāvīcārāt | tasya svaparārūpībhīyām gater meyadāyam matam |" PV 2, 53-54.
77. 7. NB 16 --- "sarvatra samrūpātītī tadvyāvṛtītsamāśīryāt | na tadastv abhīdheyatvādī sīphalyā ākṣasamhateḥ |" --- PV 2, 10-11.
78. 20. **nyāvādvī** --- "abhīpṛtāvīśamvādvīdī api bhīrntē pramānatā | gatīr apy anyathā dṛṣṭī pakṣasī cāyam kṛtotarāḥ | manīpratīparābhayomanībuddhyābhīdhāvatoḥ | mīthījñānīśeṣe 'pī viśeṣō 'rthakīryām prati | yathā tathā 'yathārthatpye anumānatadībhāyoh | arthakīryānuodhena pramānatavyavasthitam |" --- PV 2, 56-58.
78. 21. 'ity atrāpī? --- dr̥ṣṭavyam DhPr 51, 1.
79. 2. NB 18 --- "pramānaphalayor abhedam nīrākurvato nāivīvyīkasya yuktyartham dr̥ṣṭavyā --- " NM 70.
79. 11. "**purastātī** --- dr̥ṣṭavyam 17-18.
81. 2. NB 20 --- "vīśayācīrabhedatāḥ | bhāvādī evīśya tadbhāve svarūpasya svato gatīḥ |" PV 1, 6. "tatṛmubhāvānātreṇa jñānasya sadr̥ṣīmanāḥ | bhāvīyāntīmānā yena pratīkarma vibhāyate | arthena ghatayāntīmāḥ na hī muktvārtharūpāṅām | anyāḥ svabhedjī jñānasya bhedako 'pī kārthācāna | tasmāt praneyādīgateḥ sīdhanam meyarūpātī | sīdhanē 'nyathā tarkama asambandho na prasīdhyati | śā ca tasyātmābhāvītena nārthāntaram phalam | dadhānām tac ca tīmāntīyamārthādīghīgamāntīmānā |" --- PV 2, 302, 305, 306, 307.
81. 8. NB 21 --- tasmād yato asya ātma-bhedo asya adhigatīr ity ayam | tasyāḥ kīryāḥ karma-niyamaḥ sīdhā śī tat-prasīdhanā PV 3, 304.
82. 4. **ekasurādībhīyāḥ** --- sarvasāmānyaheturvādī ākṣānīm astī na tīrṣṇam | tadbhedo api hī abhīnnasya tasya ślam itī tat kutāḥ | PV 3, 312. sarvam eva hī vijñānam viśayebhāyāḥ samudbhavat | tadanyasya api hetuve katham syād viśayākrīṭīḥ | yathā eva āhīrākilālder hetuve apyatīyāmmāni | pīrtos tad ekasya ākāram dhatte na anyasya kāśyacī | PV 3, 368-369.
82. 8. **vyavasthāpy** ---dhīyo amśayoh | tad-vyavasthā-āśrayatena sādhyā-sādhana-samṣṭhītīḥ |PV 215 . kīryā-karanayor aikya-vīrodhā itī ced asaḥ | dhama-bheda-abhyupagamdī vastv-abhinnam itī isyate | | PV 218 .
87. 3. NB 1-3 --- "svaparārthavibhāgena tv anmānam dvidivdhasyate | svārtham tīrīpōto līṅgōdanam eṅārthadarśanam |" TS 1362.
89. 1. NB 3 --- "tasya adr̥ṣṭā-ātma-rūpasya gater anyō arthā-āśryāḥ | tad-āśryeṇa sambandhī yadī syād gamakas tadā | gamaka-anguṣ-sāmīnyā-rūpeṇa eva tadā gatīḥ | tasmāt sarvāḥ parokṣo artho viśeṣeṇa na gamyate | yā ca sambandhīno dharmād gatīr dharmīnī jāyate | sā anumānam parokṣānām ekaṃ tena eva sādhanam |" PV 60-62.
89. 13. **nanu ca** --- "nanv evam pratyakṣāyāpī dvāvīdhyam kim na kathyate? Ucyate | tad adhīgatasya svalakṣanasya nīrdeṣṭum āśakyatvāt |" TP 13.
89. 14. **parārtham pratyakṣam** --- NV 11, 12.
90. 16. **spaṣṭayīśyāmāḥ** ---HBTĀ 258-259.
90. 24. **nanu** --- "nanu kim anayā kṣāṭkalpanayā pratībhanam ca phalam ca pramānaphale tyovar vasthety evam vīgrahāḥ kin na kriyate | udyate | phalāsābdasyāpīpṛctatvāt pūrvanīpīṭāḥ syāt |" TP 14.
91. 7. NB 5 --- anvayo vyatireko vā sattvāḥ vā sīdhīyadharmīni | tamnīcayaphalair jñānāḥ sīdhīyanti yadī sīdhanam |" PV 3, 290.
91. 24. **abādhitāvīśyāvādī** --- nāivīkyasammatam hetoh pañcalakṣanānīm vīvanam --- NM 110 ādīśu dr̥ṣṭavyam |
92. 29. **pradarśayīśyāmāḥ** --- dr̥ṣṭavyam DhPr 193.
96. 6. NB 6 --- "pakṣo dharmī, avayave samudīyopacārīt |" HB 52.PVSV 12.
96. 30. **nīdeyāśyate** --- DhPr 142.
97. 1. **atra** --- "na tu yathoktam śāntābhādreṇa --- 'atra sīdhīyasīdhanācīntīyām, ācīryāyē vā darśaneṇ dharmī naumeyāḥ itī | yato 'tra sīdhīyasīdhanācīntīyām dharmīnumeyā itī na īcānānyam puṣṭīti | dvītyē 'pī pakṣe na hī ācīryāyē eva darśane dharmī anumeyo vyavasthitā, yato 'nyatrāpī darśane dharmīnumeyāḥ |" TP 53.
100. 3. NB 10-11 --- pakṣadharmas tadapīśeṇa vīyāpto hetuḥ trīdhā eva śah | avinābhāvānyamādīd hetvābhāsās tato apare | PVSV 3, 1.HB 52. etal-lakṣanas trīdhā eva so hetus triprakāra eva | svabhāvāḥ, kāryam anupalabdīs ca itī | HB 54. VN 3, PVSV 20.
100. 15. **samyogyādī** --- samyogyō-ādīśu yevā astī pratībandho na tīrṣṇam | na te hetava ity uktaṃ vyābhīcīśasya sambhāvāt | PV 4, 203.
101. 2. NB 12 --- dr̥ṣṭyasya darśanābhāvākāraṇāsambhve sati | bhāśyasya anupalabdhītya bhāvābhāvāḥ prafītye | PV 3, 202-203. "abhāve ca upalābhīlakṣanaprāptasya anupalābhīr ityī" HB 54. upalābhīlakṣanaprāptasya anupalābhīr abhāvāsyā abhāvāvayavārthasya vā hetuh --- HB 64.
101. 13. **ekājñānasasargī** --- "yatra yasminn upalābhīyāmīne nīyamaṇa yasypopalābhīḥ sa tatsamr̥ṣṭatā, ekājñānasasargīt | tayoh satīr nāikarūpīnyatītī pratīpattīḥ, asaṃbhavāt |" HB 65.

- 101, 16. **parastāt** --- drastavyam DhPr 119, 16.
- 102, 6 **anupalambhaḥ** --- "uktam atra yathā paryudāsivṛtyā apekṣīto tadvivikto 'rthasyaj jñānam vā bhāvo 'nupalabdhīś cocyata iti | na pratīḥḍhamātram, tasya sīdhanasiddher abhāvavyavahārasiddhi prasāngī |" HB 65.
- 103, 2. NB 13 --- "svabhāve svanimitte vā dr̥ṣye darśanaheṭsu | anyesu satsvad̥r̥ṣye ca satā vā tadvataḥ katham |" PV 2, 72.
- 103,15. **kyarasaṇa** --- svabhāve svanimitte vā dr̥ṣye darśanaheṭsu | anyesu satsvad̥r̥ṣye ca satā vā tadvataḥ katham | HB 65.
- 103, 3. NB 15-17. --- "yataḥ kadacī siddhā asya pratīṭ vāstunah kvacit | tad avāṣyam tato jñātam tad svabhāvō api vā bhavet | svanimitam svabhāvam vā vinā na arthasya sambhavaḥ | yac ca rūpam taylor dr̥ṣtam tad eva anyatra lakṣanam |" PV 2,70-71. "tatra sīdhana-dharma-bhāva-mātra-anvayini sādhyā-dharme svabhāvō heṭuḥ." --- HB 55. "arthāntare gamye kāryam heṭuḥ" --- HB 63.
- 108, 3. **pratīḥḍhahetub** --- "pratīḥḍhas tu sarvatra sādhyate anupalambhataḥ | siddhim pramāṇair vadatām arthād eva viparyayā" PV 3, 85; PVSU 22.
- 108, 12. **vādanvāyasya** --- VN 65.
- 108, 17. **kumārīlas tu** --- pramāṇapaḥcaḥ yatra vasturūpe na jāyate | vastusattāvabodhārtham tatrābhāvapramāṇatā | vastvasaṅkarasiddhiś ca tatpramāṇyasamāsāyāḥ | ksīre dadhyādi yan nāsti prāgabhāvāḥ sa ucyate | pratyaksāder anupattih pramāṇābhāva ucyate | sāṭmanah pariṇāmo vā vijñānam vākyavastuni | ŚV abhāva- 1, 2, 11.
- 108, 25. **vipratipattāv api** --- dr̥ṣṭavyam **hetubindurkṣaṭam hetubindurprakaraṇam**, 63, 16.
- 109, 8. NB 19. --- "tasmāt svabhāvapratibandhād eva heṭub sādhyam gamayati | sa ca taddhāvalaṣaṇa tad utpatilakṣaṇō vā avinābhāvākhyāḥ |" PVSU 76.
- 110, 23. **pūrvēṣam** --- "atra svabhāvasya pratibandha iti ṣaṣṭhisamāseṇa svabhāvahetoh saṅgrahaḥ | svabhāvāc pratibandha iti naenapi saptamāsamāseṇa kāryahetor ity anyavākyānam aṣaṅgam ailocyāna kāryāni iyādi |" TP 66.
- 111, 6. NB 21 --- "pakṣadharmas tadāsmēna vyāpto heṭoḥ |" PV 2, 1.
- 113, 2. NB 22 --- "kāryākāranābhāvād vā svabhāvād vā nīyamāt | avinābhāvānyamo 'darśanānna na darśanāt |" PV 33, 30; 2, 70. "asya matasya nirākaraṇārtham" dr̥ṣṭavyāNBTT 105 ca.
- 113, 6. **pratijñārthakāśeṭaḥ** --- PVSU, 348.
- 115, 8. **nanu** --- dr̥ṣṭavyā NM 117.
- 115, 24. **ekasāmagryadhīnata** --- ekasāmagryadhīnasya rūpāder asato gatih |hetudharmāmūṇena dhūmēndhanavikāravat | PV 3, 8.
- 115, 32. **paplikotsaraṇa** --- "etena piplikotsaraṇamatsyodvartanādinī varsady anumānam apy uktam |" PVSU 50.
- 116, 3. NB 24. --- "yā kācīdbhāvavāṣyā 'numitir dvidivhaiva sā | svasiddhye kāryabhāvābhīyām |" PV 3, 196, 197.
- 117, 2. NB 27. --- "sīstrādīhikārasambaddhā bahavo arthā atindriyāḥ | alingās ca katham teṣām abhāvō anupalabdhitah |" PV 3, 198-199.
- 119, 5. **vyavahartavyāḥ** --- tasmād anupalambho ayaṁ svayam pratyakṣato gatāḥ | sva-mātra-vṛtter gamakas tad-abhāva-vyavasthēḥ | PV 4, 274.
- 123, 4. **dr̥ṣṭyanupalambhaḥ** --- so 'nyabhāvah pratyakṣalaksaneṇa anupalambhena siddho mūḍha-pratipattiv abhāvavyavahāram sādhyed ity sucucritam eva | --- HB 68.
- 124, 2. **ekādāśaprakāra** --- "secyam anupalabdhīś trīdhā --- siddhe kāryākāranābhāve bhāvāsyā kāranasya anupalabdhir vyāparyāvapakābhāva-siddhau siddhābhāvāsyā vyāparyāya anupalabdhih svabhāvānupalabdhīś ca |" --- HB 68; viruddhakāryayoh siddhir asiddhir heṭubhāvayoh | dr̥ṣṭyānān abhāvārthānupalabdhīś caturvidhā | --- PV 3, 3; 20,7. iti iyaṁ trividhā apy ukānūpalabdhīr anekadhā |
- 20,8. tat tadviruddhāyagatigatibhedaprayogataḥ | --- PV 3, 29.
- 124, 9. NB 39 --- PV 3, 202. svabhāvāsiddhyā yathā nātra dhūmō 'nupalabdhēr iti --- PVSU 40.
- 124, 24. **śoḍaśaprakāreti** --- TBh 16.
- 125, 17. **abhidhāsyate** dr̥ṣṭyagye NB 2, 42-43.
- 128, 6. **iṣṭam** --- iṣṭam viruddhakārye api deśakāḍīyapekṣānam | anyathā vyabhicārī syād bhasmā iva aṣṭasādhane | PV 3, 5.
- 129, 1. NB 33 --- etena vyāpakasvabhāvāsiddhir ukṭā yathā nātra śimśapāvīkṣābhāvāt | --- PVSU 40.
- 129, 10. NB 34 --- viruddhasya ca bhāvāsyā bhāve tadbhāvābaddhanāt | tadviruddhupalabdhou syād asatāyā vinīscayah | PV 3, 203-4, PVSU 39.
- 129, 15. **dharmottarena** --- dr̥ṣṭavyam DhPr 112, 3.
- 130, 3. NB 35 --- viruddhakāryāsiddhyā hi yathā na śītasparśo dhūmāt | --- PVSU 39.
- 131, 7. NB 36 --- sāpekṣānām hi bhābhānām nāvāyambhāvatekyate | --- PV 3, 193.
- 135, 1. NB 38 --- etena vyāpakaviruddhasiddhir ukṭā veditavyā --- yathā --- nātra tuṣīrasparśah vahneḥ | PVSU 39.
- 135, 9. NB 39 --- hetvasiddhyā yathā nātra dhūmō vahanyabhāvād iti | --- PVSU 40.
- 137, 1. NB 40 --- nimitṭayor virodhe gamikā ca kāraṇānupalabdhih yathā nāsyā puṁso romaharṣadivīcēṣā, samṅghitadahanavīcēṣavāt | PVSU 41.
- 138, 24. **sāntabhadreṇa** --- TP 57.
- 141, 5. NB 43 --- etena tad-viruddha-artha-kārya-uktir upavartitā | prayogaḥ kevalam bhīnnaḥ sarvatra artho na bhidyate | PV 2,90.
- 144, 4. NB 45 --- sarvatrāpi abhāvāsādhanyāmanupalabdhēḥ dr̥ṣṭyānmanām teṣām --- PVSU 40.
- 145, 22. 'prāg eva' dr̥ṣṭavyam S. 126, 1.
- 150, 2. NB 1 --- śaktiṣya śūcukam hetuvaco 'śaktam api svayam | PV 4, 17.
- 151, 9. NB 3. --- dvidivho hi prayogaḥ sādharṇyān eva vaidharṇyān ca | yad anye anvayī vyatirekī ca ity āḥuḥ | nānāyor anyatra prayogabhedād arhataḥ kaścīd api bhedo | sādharṇyēnapi prayoge 'rthād vaidharṇyagatih, asatī tasmīn sādhyatetvor anyābhāvāt | --- PVSU 358.
- 151, 17. **abādhitatvādy api** --- HBTĀ 205.
- 152, 16. NB 6-7 ---tasmād anvaya-vyatirekayor yathā-lakṣanam eko api prayukto dvīṭiyam ākṣipati iti nānāyor arhataḥ kaścīd bhedo 'nyatra prayogāt | --- HB 56.
- 153, 6. **vaṣyamāṇena** --- dr̥ṣṭavyam S. 159.
- 156, 6. NB 9. yathā syat sat tat sarvam kṣṇikam, yathā ghatādayah | samś ca śabdah | HB 55.
- 156, 21. **vādavyā** ---VN 21ff.
- 157, 6. NB 10. --- kvacit svabhāvābhidatamarparigrahādvāreṇa yathā tatraivotpattih --- PVSU 149.
- 158, 2. NB 11. --- upādīhbedhēpekṣō vā svabhāvāḥ kevalo athavā | ucyate sādhyāsiddhyartham nācē kāryatvasattavat | PV 3, 185-186.
- 159, 3. NB 12 --- svabhāvānīspattau apekṣā vyāpārābhāvō hi kṛtakaḥ | teneyam kṛtakaśrūtiḥ svabhāvābhidhānyēnapi paropādīhim enam ākṣipati | PVSU 348.
- 159, 12. NB 13. --- etena pratyabhchedabheditvādayo vyākhyātāḥ | PVSU 348.
- 160, 8. NB 15. --- siddhīḥ svabhāvō gamako vyāpakas tasya nīcītaḥ | siddhah svabhāvānīyathā svanivṛttau nivartaakāḥ | PV 3, 191-2, PVSU 357.
- 161, 22. atra lupatīkāsō **līpāṅvān**bandhanato jāyeyah | tad yathā --- "amum evārtham **prathamam** ityidīnā vīśāyati | **ṭatretī** sāmānyena smṛtasyārthasya viśēṣe yojane sati | **tathā ca satī** sāmānyasmaranasya līṅgajñāne viśīṭasmaranasya ca naumānjñāne sati **avinābhāvītvājñānam eva prakōṣārthapratīpādakatvam nāma** ukṭyā sambhāvayati ity āḥa | kīn ca nīscayasmaranājñāne śābdānām ekārthatā 'vaseyī jñānopādīhīṅgadharmāpekṣayā līṅgadharṇo jñānopādīr yasmād etaḥ pratīpādyanta itī | **teneti** | **yena** kāraṇeṇa sādhyavinābhāvītvamīcayanam eva pratīpādakatvatvavyāpārāḥ **tena** heṭuna | **nā yareti** anyasmin sādhyadharme ity **uktam** itī vārtīkaktā mīlīcāryeṇa vā nīcītapadam kurvatī | yad vā evam ukṭam bhavattī śeṣāḥ | kasmiād asmrōpita eva dharmīno bhede 'pi dharmayor bhedo na syāt --- ity āḥa --- **sādhyeti** | yasmād mīcīyārthīcche nīcīstāvīkālpañjānapratībhāsinī rūpe sādhyasīdhanayoranīntāvam | yadī nīntāvam syāt tadāpi samīropto bhedaḥ katham ity āḥa --- **nīscaya rūḍham** etī | **Itarasmād Itarasmīc** ca vijñātīd **vyāvṛttīr** vyavaschedah, tat **kṛtena** bhedeṇa **bhīnnam** itī | atra itih tasmādarthe | tasmād **anyat sādhanam** tathā **sādhyam** api | etad ukṭam bhavati --- yadī kṛtakaḥnīyavītvādinīm tādīṭmīyasambandho neyate tadā taddhīnrahāvāhītvam nāsyāna na syāt dharmīno 'bhīnnavte mītho 'py abhinnavam dharmayoh | na ca dharmīnāḥ sakāśād bhede ityīdīkam anyatra pratīpattīr itī neḥa pratanyate |" TP 101.
- 169, 3. NB 30. --- "na hi atatsvabhāvāsyā bhāve ekāntenīyasya bhāvāḥ, tannivṛttau vā nivṛtthī |" HB 56.
- 172, 4. NB 34. --- "pakṣadharmasambandhāvacamātmīśarṇīyād eva pratījñārthasya pratīḥḍha na pratījñāyāḥ prayoga upadarśitah |" ityādi HB 55. "tat pakṣa-vacanam vaktur abhiprāya-nivedane | pramāṇam samśāya-utpattēḥ tatakāḥ śāśn na sīdhanam | sādhyasya eva abhidhāneṇa pāramparyeṇa na apy alam |" PV 4, 16-17ab. | prakṣaprayogasarṇārtham dr̥ṣṭavyā NM 571.
- 172, 16. **svayutāḥ** --- "avāṣyam eva na nirdīśya itī bhānatā | na hi ayaṁ nīyamo yad avāṣyam pakso nirdīśyah ity anyavākyohpahasīte yato 'smin vyākhyāne pakṣītaḥ pakṣanīrdeśō 'numata evga | sa cāyukta ity uktam vyakṣyati ca" TP 106.
- 178, 18. **vādavyā** --- VN 65.
- 176, 8. **artha** --- "gamyārthave 'pi sādhyokterasmohāya lakṣanam |" --- PV 4, 28.
- 176, 10. **vipratipattīnīrakāraṇa** --- "vipratipattīnīrakāraṇārtham itī bruvatī'nyavākyāḥ --- 'etac ca nīyatpadārthakatāyām dr̥ṣṭavyam, prapañcakathāyām tu pakṣanīrdeśe 'pi na kaścīd doṣah' ity ādyapastī |" TP 107.
- 176, 12. NB 39. --- asiddhāsīdhanārthoktavādyabhīyopagamagrahaḥ | anukto api icchayā vyāpṭah sādhyā ātmārthāvam mataḥ | PV 4, 29.
- 178, 9. NB 44. --- ekasya dharmināḥ śāstre nānādharmasthūv api | sādhyah syād ātmanā eva iṣṭa ity upātī svayamśrūtiḥ | PV 4, 44.
- 179, 4. **vipratipattih** --- ukṭayoh sādhanatvena no ced īpsita-vādatāḥ | nyāya-prāptam na sādhyatvam vacanād vinivartate | PV 4, 70.
- 179, 11. NB 45 --- viśeṣas tadvyapekṣātāḥ kathīto dharmadharmīnoḥ | amuktīy api vāñchīyā bhavet prakaraṇād gatih | PV 4, 39; 29.
- 182, 1. NB 48. --- anīśiddhah pramāṇābhīyām sa ca upagame iṣyate | sandīgdeḥ hetu-vacanād vyasto hetor anāśrayah | PV 4, 91; anumānasya bhedeṇa sī bādhā ukṭā caturvidhā | tatra abhyūpāyah kārya-āṅgam svabhāvā-āṅgam jagat sthītiḥ | PV 4, 91; NP 2. "ye caite pakṣaviruddhatāyāḥ pakṣadosā ye ca vaṣyamānāḥ sādhanavikalatvādayo dr̥ṣṭāntidosāś te vastuśīṭyā sarve hetudoṣā eva | prapācāmītram tu pakṣadr̥ṣṭāntodosavaranam | dṛṣṭāntdr̥ṣṭāntdosāś ca hetor eva lakṣanānāvayavyatirekayor anyatarad hīyate itī sarve ca te hetudoṣā eva --- ata eva ca śāstre 'smin munīnāḥ tattvadarśinā | pakṣābhāḍāyō noktī heṭv ābhās tu darśitāḥ |" NM 572.
- 183, 4. NB 59. --- arthēsv apratīśiddhatvāt parusā-icchā-anurodhīnāḥ | iṣṭa-śābda-abhidheyatvāsyā īpto atra akṣata-vāg janaḥ | ukṭah prasiddha-śābdena dharmas tad vyavahārajāḥ | pratyakṣa-ādim itī māna-srūty-īropeṇa sūcītaḥ | PV 4, 109-110; candratīm śāśino anīcchan kām pratīḥḍha sa vāñchati | itī tam praty adr̥ṣṭāntam tad-asīdharṇam mataḥ | PV 120.
- 186, 6. **anye** --- anye tv itī **śāntabhadrā**dayah --- TP 111.
- 188, 16. **sādhānābhāṣah** --- NP 3.
- 197, 6. NB 69. ---vipakṣe adr̥ṣṭimātreṇa kāryasāmānyadarśanāt | hetujñānam pramāṇābhām vacanād rūgūḍīvat | PV 3, 11.
- 198, 3. NB 71. --- na ca adarśanāmītreṇa vipakṣe avyabhicārītā | sambhāvavyabhicārīvatī sthāntānūlapīkavat | yasya adarśanāmītreṇa vyatirekaḥ pradurīsyate | tasya samśāyāhetuṭvāśeṣavat tad uḍhīrtam | PV 3, 12-13.

198, 17. NB 73. --- "aparyantakāranasya bhavato 'nyabhāve 'bhāvād virodhagatib' ||" --- PVSV 35.

202, 1. **ye tv āhu** --- "atrayam manyante Sāttabhadradayah --- vāidīśīṭaksanānīmasatām satām vā virodhaḥ syāt | na tūvadasato 'nutpattikena saha virodhagatib | . nāpi yeṣāṃ sattvam teṣāṃ kṣanikatvenaiva nīrttēh nīrvatakābhāt | kim cāyam virodha dvīṣṭha isyate | sa katham ghatate | viruddhāyor ekasmīn api kṣane saḥsthitē saḥsthitē vā 'viruddhataiva ghatapatayor iva syāt | ity avāstava evāyam ata evāha virodhagatir iti virodhavyabhāra iti ||" TP 118.

203, 7. NB 75. --- "anyonyopalambhīpanihāreṇa sthītilaksānātā vā virodho nityānityavad ||" PVSV 36.

207, 8. NB 76. --- ukty-ādeḥ sarvavīti pretya-bhāva-śīdi-pratīśedha-vat | aīndriyānām arthānām virodhasya aprasiddhitāḥ || PV 2, 92.

209, 8. NB 78. "na hi calanacānādī rāgādīkāryam, vaktukāmātā | saiva rāga itī cet | iṣṭatvān na kiṃcid bādhitam | rāgam hi nityasukhātmātmīyadarśānābhīniveśāksīptam sāśravadharmavīśayam āhuḥ | na evam karuṇādayah | anyāpi sambhavad --- itī nīvedayīśyāmāḥ | yathā raktō bravīti tathā vīraktō api | evam na vacanāmīritā na api vīśeṣātī pratīpatib | abhīprāyasya durbodhatvāt | vyavahārasamkāreṇa sarveṣāṃ vyabhīcārāt | prayojānābhāve avacanam itī cet | na | parārthatvāt vyavahārasya | na yukto vītarīgatvād itī cet | na | karuṇā api vīrttēh | saiva karuṇā rāga itī cet | iṣṭam | avīparyāśasamudbhavad adosaḥ karuṇā asaty apy ātmagrahe dūḥkhaīśeṣadarśanamātreṇa abhyāsabalōṭpādītā | tathā hi | māitryādayah sattvadharmādyālambanā | isyante | etās ca sajjātyābhīyāsavrttayo na rāgāpeksīnyah | naivam rāgādayah, viparyāsābhāve abhāvāt | kārunīkasya nīśphala ārambho avīparyāsād itī cet | na | parārthasyaiva phalatvena iṣṭatvāt | sarvathā abhīūīsamīropīn nīrdosaḥ | tadanyena vītarīgasya dosavattvasādhane na kiṃcid anīṣṭam | vaktary ātmānī rāgādīdarśanād --- anyatra tadānumīne hi atīprasāngah | vyabhīcārāt | ananyānumīne ihāvīyabhīcāra itī ko nīścayah? PVSV 51.

211, 12. NB 86. "ananvayo 'pi drṣṭīnte dosas tasya yathoditam | ātmā paraścet so 'siddha itī tatreṣṭāghātavat ||" PV 4, 32: "yathoditam ācīryavasubandhunā --- parārthāś cakṣurādaya ity atra paraś cet ātmā vīvakṣīṭah so 'siddhau drṣṭīnta itī | tatrānvyē sati istāvīghātavat sādhanam, iṣṭātmārthatvavīparyayēnāvayāt tatsādīhakatvāt ||" PVT 4, 32.

214, 8. NB 95. ---ayam evam na vā ity anyadosānīrdosaṭā api vā | durlabhatvāt pramānānām durbodhā ity apare vīduḥ || PV 3, 219.

214, 16. NB 97. --- "prāna-ādy-abbāvo nairātmya-vyāptī itī vīnīvartane | ātmāno vīnīvarteta prāna-ādir yadi tac ca na ||" PV 4, 208.

228, 8. **paulukena** --- "paulukēti vāīśeṣīkēna kīlīyam pākāḥ pīlūnām paramānūīnām itī manyate atāḥ pīluka uktah ||"

254, 2. NB 137-138 --- asādhanāngavacanam adosoḍbhāva nam dvayoh | nīgmaḥstānam anyat tu na yuktam itī neśyate || VN 2; NBTT 492; NM 639; PM 671.